

GOD DOES EXIST

“Be not afraid, **only believe.**” Mark 5:36. You would be amazed at the *absolute truth* and *power* of those words. God’s word is the absolute truth; I can personally vouch for that. [What does the Bible say about absolutes? | Bibleinfo.com](https://www.bibleinfo.com)

The world is sick with a terrible disease; it isn’t Covid, it’s COWARDICE. The people suffering from this illness are the enemy. Is there a cure for cowardice? YES; it is simply to believe in GOD. [Cowardice - Bill Cooper - YouTube](#)

“Then you will know the **truth** and the **truth will set you free.**” John 8:32.

That truth is the fact that we are *imprisoned* in an evil **masonic matrix**. Because growing numbers of people are waking up to that fact, they are also **turning to God**.

We are currently at war. The war is the THIRD WORLD WAR and it is the battle for the ‘**New World Order**’. See [TAKE THE MASK OFF, TAKE YOUR FREEDOM BACK – SHARON ANN ZAKI TAKING A STAND AGAINST FREEMASONRY AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](https://sharonkilby.co.uk)

WW3 is the *war to end all wars* – it is the one between **God and Satan** and it has already been won in the spirit world. It is now being played out in this world. God’s army comprises the *genuine* freedom fighters [I say genuine because there are a great many wolves masquerading as freedom fighters.] Satan’s army comprises *everyone* else – the billionaires who rule the world, their masonic puppets [which include all NWO gatekeepers] and the sheeple. The question is **which side are you on?**

Despite the fact Satan’s army is gigantic, it is weak and is no match for God’s small but powerful army. How so? Because true believers in God know that we are *not of this world* and are therefore *not afraid to speak the truth that will set us free*. We are prepared to *sacrifice our lives*, just as Jesus did, for the sake of Truth, Justice and Liberty. Luke 9:23: “Then he said to them all: ‘Whoever wants to be my disciple must **deny themselves and take up their cross daily and follow me**’.”

People who are of this world [Satan's soldiers] are foolishly putting their faith in *the system* [which is *masonic*] to provide for them and protect them, God's soldiers on the other hand are wisely trusting in Him for guidance, protection and to give us what we need to *do his work*.

Satan's servants [who are atheists, agnostics or *pretend* believers in God] need a massive army because they, even devout atheists, are *not completely sure* that God does not exist ... and that bothers them. That uncertainty makes them insecure and fearful, and that is why prominent atheists – who get publicity in the mainstream media and are all over the internet – *are going all-out now to get people on their side, to get them to turn away from God and thus the truth*.

It cannot be proven that God exists. The celebrity atheists [who are almost certainly freemasons] however know that the *only proof that he doesn't exist* would be *if the secret that we are trapped in a **masonic matrix** can be kept long enough for the NWO* [which will kill or enslave we plebs] *to materialize*. That of course won't happen because people in their droves are now **waking up, rising up and fighting for their freedom**. And as we true believers know **God has already won the battle**. What isn't known is how many people are going to join God's army and be saved and how many people are going to continue serving Satan and end up in hell.

Have a read of this [Should Christians Name and Expose False Teachers? - Inspired Walk](#) I quote:

"The spiritual lives of people are at stake and **Christians need to be bold and courageous to expose the unfruitful works of darkness**.

2 Corinthians 11:13-15 describes false teachers as being **agents of the devil who disguise themselves as righteous people but yet they work against God and against the Christian faith**.

In **Matthew 7:15** Jesus says: **"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves."**

More than 20 years ago the martyred hero **Bill Cooper** [Braveheart Martyrdom - Bill Cooper \(The Death Of William Wallace\) - YouTube](#) was warning of the *plan to **destroy Christianity** and **bring in a Luciferian NWO***. Take a look here [William Cooper - "The War Has Already Been Declared" - The Plan to Destroy Christianity - YouTube](#) I quote: "... an effort would be made to destroy the Christian religion so secretly and

silently that only the alert and elect would be aware of this activity; this effort is in full bloom today and is **making atheists out of millions ...**

“Who Is Lucifer?”

Lucifer’s fall from heaven is recorded in the Bible (King James Bible only) when he wanted to take God’s place as Lord over all:

“How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.” — Isaiah 14:12-15

In the New Testament of the Holy Bible, Jesus further exposed Lucifer when he stated:

“I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.” — Luke 10:18

The Fall of Lucifer/Satan is also recorded in Revelation Chapter 12. The Word Of God clearly indicates that Lucifer and Satan are the same person.

Masonic Deception

The Holy Bible describes Lucifer as “that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world” — Revelation 12:9

Deception is a strong element in Freemasonry. The Masonic Hierarchy intentionally misleads lower degree Masons. 33rd Degree Freemason Albert Pike stated this fact well in his well-known book ‘Morals And Dogma’, “Masonry, like all the Religions, all the Mysteries conceals its secrets from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, and uses false explanations and misinterpretations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve only to be misled...page 104-105. The Blue Degrees are but the outer court or portico of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed there to Initiate, but he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall understand them, but it is intended he shall imagine he understands them.” — page 819

Albert Pike was a Luciferian (Follower of Lucifer) who confessed Lucifer as his own god. (see his quote below) He was the former Sovereign

Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of Grand Sovereign
Inspectors General of the 33rd Degree.

‘The Secret Doctrine’ by Helena Petrovna Blavatsky

“Lucifer represents.. Life.. Thought.. Progress.. Civilization.. Liberty..
Independence.. **Lucifer is the Logos..the Serpent, the Savior.**” — pages
171, 225, 255 (Volume II)

“It is Satan who is the God of our planet and the only God.” — pages 215,
216, 220, 245, 255, 533, (VI)

“The Celestial Virgin which thus becomes the Mother of Gods and Devils
at one and the same time; for she is the ever-loving beneficent Deity...but
in antiquity and reality Lucifer or Luciferius is the name. **Lucifer is
divine and terrestrial Light, ‘the Holy Ghost’ and ‘Satan’ at one and the
same time.**” — page 539 (Volume?)

Albert Pike 33°

“That which we must say to a crowd is – **We worship a God, but it is the
God that one adores without superstition.** To you, Sovereign Grand
Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of
the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees – **The Masonic Religion should be, by
all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the
Luciferian Doctrine.** If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay whose deeds
prove his cruelty, perdition and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion
for science, would Adonay and his priests, calumniate him? Yes, **Lucifer
is God,** and unfortunately Adonay is also god. For the eternal law is that
there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white
without black, for the absolute can only exist as two gods: darkness being
necessary to the statue, and the brake to the locomotive. Thus, the
doctrine of Satanism is a heresy; and **the true and pure philosophical
religion is the belief in Lucifer,** the equal of Adonay; but **Lucifer, God of
Light and God of Good,** is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the
God of Darkness and Evil.”” [Do Freemasons Worship Satan \(Lucifer\)? -
Coming In The Clouds](#)

“Rituals of Freemasonry The Worship of Lucifer, SATAN

“It is important to STRESS that **not all Masons worship Lucifer, only the
top 5% do.**”

Many people still do not understand the importance of studying this subject to its logical conclusion. **Their spiritual freedom is at stake.** Remember two things about Masonry:

1) **Superior Masons deliberately lie to their fellow Masons,** as those Masons "deserve to be mislead"

2) Explanations given to 95% of all Masons are wrong

This quote from Masonic author, **Carl Claudy** sums it all up:

"Cut through the outer shell and find a meaning; cut through that meaning and find another; under it, if you dig deep enough, you may find a third, a fourth - who shall say how many teachings?"

Many who are in Masonry are not aware that they are lied to.

Finally, remember **Albert Pike's** bold assertion in Morals & Dogma, that **"Masonry is identical to the ancient Mysteries"** [p. 624, teachings of the 28th Degree]

Of course these top 5% call *Jesus Christ* an **"inferior god,"** they never, ever mention *Him* in their teachings or their rituals. This shouldn't surprise you since the Pope carries a bent Satanic cross as seen on another page which shames *Christ* on the cross.

Freemasons used *Luciferic symbols* within the layout of government center Washington D.C. Freemasons worship *Lucifer*, the Light-Bearer. ***Lucifer* and *Satan* are biblically the same individual, Freemasonry is really the worship of *Satan*.** By quoting their own sources and depicting the symbols in which they use, this claim is proven.

LUCIFER PRAISED AS THE LIGHT-BEARER OF FREEMASONRY

"Lucifer, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with its splendors intolerable, blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish souls? Doubt it not!"

[Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*]

Masons from the first initiation which is the first degree are urged to mightily "seek the Light!" The average Mason is continually saying that he is "seeking the Light," and will spend his entire life "moving toward the Light."

People who haven't studied this subject would assume that this "Light" is the revelation of the *God of the Bible*. This statement is continuously held up to try to convince us that Masonry is Christian. In the above quote, **Albert Pike** is saying that *Lucifer is the One* who bears the Light of Freemasonry.

One thing more to keep in mind. They have planned their debut of their Anti-Christ. **He will be on the scene soon**, you can bet on it. It's all part of their **New World Order. Freemasonry is truly evil, it is deceptive, it is the work of the Devil.** Listen to Bill Cooper, describe *Freemasonry*. **Cooper** was a member of Demolay during his youth, and later, spent over 20 years in Naval Intelligence. He is most familiar with the organizations which are driving the world into the New World Order and the appearance of its Messiah, the *Biblical Antichrist*.

"I tell you now that **Freemasonry** is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. **The Masons are major players in the struggle for world domination. The 33rd Degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the *Luciferian Illuminati*** and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever."

[Behold A Pale Horse]"

https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_br/otherhoodss01a.htm

"Alice Bailey 10 Point Plan to Destroy Christianity

WHAT DOES THE BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE 10 POINT PLAN?

1. TAKE GOD AND PRAYER OUT OF THE EDUCATION SYSTEM

The Bible is clear that prayer is essential in the life of every human being. We have access to God 24 hours a day and 7 days a week. The Bible says that we should "pray without ceasing" (**1 Thessalonians 5:17**).

The attempt to remove God and prayer out of the education system is a spiritual attack on the young generation. It is the devil's attempt to change the minds of the young and lead them away from God and from prayer.

Instead we notice that teachings such as the theory of evolution are taught to children in order to remove the concept of God from children's minds.

2. REDUCE PARENTAL AUTHORITY OVER THE CHILDREN

Reducing parental authority over children is an attack on the family. **Proverbs 13:24** says “Whoever spares the rod hates his son, but he who loves him is diligent to discipline him” When parental authority is undermined and reduced, this will gradually create an undisciplined young generation that does not respect authority. Respect for authority by children begins at parental level.

It is therefore the responsibility of parents to exercise godly or Biblical authority over their children and to also train the children in the values and principles of the Lord (**Proverbs 22:6**).

3. DESTROY THE JUDEO-CHRISTIAN FAMILY STRUCTURE OR THE TRADITIONAL CHRISTIAN FAMILY STRUCTURE

There have been many blatant and subtle attempts to destroy the traditional Christian family. Examples are: the promotion of sexual immorality which leads to a growth in teenage pregnancies, adultery, fornication and the like. Sexual immorality destroys marriages, creates a growth in single mothers, increases divorce rates.

Other examples include the promotion of same-sex marriages which are clear attempts to destroy the traditional Christian family.

The Bible teaches us that since the creation of the first man and first woman, marriage is between a male and a female (**Genesis 2:18-25**).

Within the traditional Christian family, the husband has a role; the wife has a role and so do the children (**Ephesians 5:22-33**).

4. IF SEX IS FREE, THEN MAKE ABORTION LEGAL AND MAKE IT EASY

According to statistics, more than 40 million unborn babies are aborted every year around the world. This is clear evidence just by the statistics alone that abortion in this world has become easier and “convenient” due to its legality in many countries.

But is abortion Biblical? No! God does not support abortion.

The Bible says that God knows us whilst we are in our mother’s womb (**Jeremiah 1:5**). An unborn child is a unique person even though he/she temporarily resides in the mother’s womb. The promotion of sex through the media and the like has

contributed to sexual immorality in the world. It has removed the principle that sex is only to be conducted within the confines of marriage. Sex outside of marriage which ironically is supported by Alice Bailey's 10 Point Strategy is likely to create more "unwanted" pregnancies which result in increased abortions which the 10 Point Strategy also supports. An unborn baby is still a human life that God has created and which He values very much (**Psalms 139:13-18**). However, every year, more human lives (though unborn) die because of abortion alone, than any disease in the world.

5. MAKE DIVORCE EASY AND LEGAL, FREE PEOPLE FROM THE CONCEPT OF MARRIAGE FOR LIFE

Divorce rates worldwide continue to rise. Indeed as we look at our world today, the institution of marriage is no longer sacred or respected. Many couples continue to lose their sense of commitment to each other.

Yet the Bible says that God hates divorce (**Malachi 2:16**). Marriage parallels Christ's relationship with the Church. Jesus Christ is the bridegroom and the Church is the bride (**Ephesians 5:25-30**). Therefore an attack on marriage is an attack on God who created the institution of marriage. In the beginning, God created marriage when He created Adam and decided that it was not good for the man to be alone but that man should have a helper comparable to him. This is why God created Eve and created marriage so that the man and woman would become one flesh (**Genesis 2:18-25**).

6. MAKE HOMOSEXUALITY AN ALTERNATIVE LIFESTYLE

Even though Alice Bailey wrote her 10 Point Charter many decades before homosexuality became accepted by the world, it is clear that the push to make homosexuality an alternative lifestyle has gained momentum. The gay rights movement is a very powerful movement in the world today.

Even churches are ordaining homosexuals as priests or pastors thereby accepting homosexuality within the church itself.

However, the Bible does not change; God's word still remains the same in relation to sexual immorality and homosexuality. **Leviticus 18:22** says: *You shall not lie with a male as with a woman; it is an abomination.*

7. DEBASE ART, MAKE IT RUN MAD

How does one debase art and make it run mad? Today we live

in a world where pornography and nudity is viewed as an “art” or form of artistic expression. We live in a world where promiscuity and immorality of all kinds is promoted and celebrated in music and film.

What is Alice Bailey’s goal with debasing art? The purpose of art should be to glorify God and edify others. However, debasing art will lead to corrupt minds and a corrupt form of expression. Instead of people being edified by art, they are instead defiled by it.

The plan of “debasing art” and making it run mad is an expression of the defilement that is already in the soul of man. The Bible says that the heart of man is desperately wicked and who can understand it (**Jeremiah 17:9**).

In **Mark 7:20-23** Jesus says the following... “What comes out of a person is what defiles him. 21 For from within, out of the heart of man, come evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, murder, adultery, 22 coveting, wickedness, deceit, sensuality, envy, slander, pride, foolishness. 23 All these evil things come from within, and they defile a person.”

It is therefore the case that the kind of art that we see in the world today is an expression of what is in the heart of men. It is therefore evident that the form of artistic expression we see in music and film is just as the vices and sins that Christ mentions in **Mark 7:20-23**.

8. USE MEDIA TO PROMOTE AND CHANGE MINDSETS

The media is one of the fastest ways to change people’s mindsets on a massive scale. The media has enormous power to persuade and change perceptions and even cultures.

In the world the media is mostly controlled by people who are not born again Christians. Even before the television had become a device that was owned in every household and well before the Internet and social media platforms existed, Alice Bailey understood the power of the media in the future and how it could be promoted to change mindsets.

The media can be used as an instrument for both good and bad. However, because most of the media is controlled by unbelievers or people who support Alice Bailey’s New Age beliefs, the media is being used to support the New Age agenda.

Romans 12:2 says: Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewal of your mind, that by testing you may discern what is the will of God, what is good and acceptable and perfect.

Therefore we are not to conform to the mindset of the world, but instead we should allow God's word and teachings to transform our thinking so that we know the will of God.

9. **CREATE AN INTERFAITH MOVEMENT**

Alice Bailey's advice to create an interfaith movement is **one of the main agendas of the New Age**, which may eventually lead to the **creation of a one world religion**. An interfaith movement promotes the notion that all faiths or religions must become one and look for "common ground" and discard their differences. It is the ecumenical view that **all religions in the world can unite and become one**.

It is certain in this day and age that there is a subtle but emerging movement that exists within different faiths from Christianity to Buddhism to Hinduism, which **seeks to promote ecumenism at the expense of the truth**.

Therefore in the name of unity, **Christians are advised to compromise God's truth** for the purpose of being united.

False doctrines will always divide people between those who believe the truth and those who believe what is false.

Furthermore the authentic gospel of Jesus Christ will also divide people.

1 Corinthians 1:18 says: *For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God.*

Jesus Himself knew that His message and His arrival on earth would divide many people because the truth will always divide people between those who follow the truth and those who follow a lie (Matthew 10:34-39).

10. **GET GOVERNMENTS TO MAKE ALL THESE LAW AND GET THE CHURCH TO ENDORSE THESE CHANGES**

Today governments all over the world are legalizing such things as abortion, homosexuality, bestiality, same sex marriage and even addictive drugs such as marijuana. Even though the Bible disagrees with such lifestyles, there is a growing trend where governments are legalizing lifestyles that **directly oppose the scriptures**. This is because the influence of the New Age movement is growing as it **seeks to achieve Alice Bailey's 10 Point Plan agenda**. **Psalms 119:11** says: *I have stored up your word in my heart, that I might not sin against you.*

God Still Remains In Control

It is important to realize that despite all that is happening in the world, **God still remains in control and He is not surprised by what is happening in the world. God will ultimately bring an end to all forms of evil at His appointed time.** The devil has tried many times to destroy Christianity but **ultimately he will fail.**

Our role is to ensure that we are focused on Jesus Christ and that the word of God is deeply indwelt in us. Without the word of God and the Holy Spirit to guide us, we will surely be deceived by the great deception that is growing in the world."

[Alice Bailey 10 Point Plan to Destroy Christianity - Inspired Walk](#)

In 2002 **Erica Carle** wrote: "If the New World Order is to succeed in reaching its goals, **Judaism and Christianity are among the religions which have to be eliminated.** People who are **guided by the Bible and what the Bible teaches about God** cannot be depended upon to be totally dedicated to the **sociological** goals of a world management system. Auguste Comte, the father of sociology wrote:

"The final blow was inevitably given to Theology. . . when the establishment of my system of sociology cut from under it its old title to teach morality and direct society. . ." [12] and "**Sociology is once for all substituted for Theology as the basis for the religious government of mankind.**" [13]" [Erica Carle -- Education And The New World Order \(newswithviews.com\)](#)

SOCIALISM IS SLAVERY. It was created by the rich as the ultimate method of enslaving and controlling the masses by making them totally and completely dependent upon the State.

SLAVERY – You work, work, work, live a miserable life and end up with nothing because the Masters take everything.

SOCIALISM – You work, work, work, live a miserable life and end up with nothing because the Government takes everything.

At the time of starting to pen this [May 2021] it is abundantly clear that there is a *deliberate destroying of small and medium businesses* which is *eliminating the middle classes* and creating a *dependent, depleted, defeated, easy-to-control* global populace.

It is also very evident that there is and has been for a while a drive to convince us that there is no God – the internet is now *saturated with atheist sites*. The reason, as I say, is because the people who *truly believe in God* are very dangerous to the men who rule the world as we are imbued with the ***power of the Holy Spirit*** and thus are ***not afraid to speak truth to power***.

As always, throughout this pdf, I add my comments in red.

One very famous atheist is the now deceased **Christopher Hitchens** [brother of *pretend* Christian **Peter Hitchens** – more on him [on p19] in my pdf on Fiona Barnett [FIONA-BARNETT.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](https://sharonkilby.co.uk/FIONA-BARNETT.pdf) According to wiki:

“**Christopher Eric Hitchens** (13 April 1949 – 15 December 2011) was an [English-American socio-political](#) critic and [public intellectual](#), who mainly expressed himself as an author, journalist, orator, and columnist. He wrote, co-wrote, edited or co-edited over 30 books, including five of essays on [culture](#), [politics](#), and [literature](#).

Hitchens described himself as an [anti-theist](#), who **saw all religions as false, harmful, and authoritarian.**^[27] That was a mere matter of his *opinion*. What is – *provably* – false, harmful and authoritarian is **freemasonry** and all the other *secret societies*. You never heard that from this highly intelligent, highly esteemed and well-connected man though, did you! [Perhaps because he was, himself, a freemason?] He argued for [free expression](#) and [scientific discovery](#) [I think we'd all agree with that] and **asserted that they were superior to religion as an ethical code of conduct** for human civilisation. During his debate with **William Lane Craig** [\(2\) Does God Exist? William Lane Craig vs. Christopher Hitchens - Full Debate \[HD\] - YouTube](#) WLC correctly points out [1:37:23]: “On atheism there are **no moral obligations for anybody to fulfil.**” Hitchens’ argument was clearly very flawed since *somebody* has to decide what is ethical behaviour. If there is no God and thus a set of rules for correct behaviour and it is left to us mere mortals to decide on what is right and what is wrong it is not difficult to see how that immediately plunges us into *very dangerous waters*. It seems logical to me that a higher power – GOD – must decide; and not only is God’s law necessary, if we are to be happy and fulfilled and the best we can be, **it must be obeyed**; have a listen to the **very powerful truth** being spoken here [THE TRUE Vs the FAKE Christian - YouTube](#) Note the words spoken from 7:50 mins; I quote: “Depart from me those of you who claim to be my disciples but **you lived as though I never gave you a law to**

obey ... How many of you are guiding your life *based on principles, commands and laws and statements of wisdom that Jesus has given?* How many Christians do you actually know that are *living that way?* If you are going to walk with Jesus Christ you are **going to be opposed by everything in the world.**" He also advocated separation of church and state. *That argument was immaterial since both are controlled by freemasonry [as he well knew.]* The dictum "What can be asserted without evidence can also be dismissed without evidence" has become known as Hitchens's razor.^{[28][29]}

Hitchens was bisexual during his younger days, and joked that as he aged, his appearance "declined to the point where only women would go to bed with [him]."^[43] He claimed to have had sexual relations with two male students at Oxford who would later become Tory ministers during the prime ministership of Margaret Thatcher, although **he would not reveal their names publicly.**^[43] *Because he was ashamed? Because he feared reprisals? People who live their lives according to God's will have no need to keep sordid secrets or hide their behaviour and are not burdened with feelings of shame. I think that point alone proves Christopher Hitchens' assertion that we can live without God's ethical code of conduct wrong.*

Hitchens's **strong advocacy of the war in Iraq** *[listen to this William Cooper - USA Attacks Iraq - December 16, 1998 - YouTube]* gained him a wider readership, and in September 2005 he was named as fifth on the list of the "Top 100 Public Intellectuals" by *Foreign Policy* and *Prospect* magazines.^[74] *I quote from Christopher Hitchens, Despite Criticism And Casualties, Defended Iraq War To The End | HuffPost UK (huffingtonpost.co.uk)*
"Christopher Hitchens, Despite Criticism And Casualties, Defended Iraq War To The End.

NEW YORK -- *The New York Times* led Friday morning's paper with a headline over eight years in the making: "U.S. Marks End to a Long War for an Uncertain Iraq."

Further down the front page, below the fold, was the obituary for Christopher Hitchens, a brilliant polemicist and an **unwavering supporter of a war** he considered effectively over in his June 2003 collection, "A Long Short War."

It was a striking juxtaposition -- the war's official end coinciding with the death of the its most articulate supporter -- and also a reminder that

Hitchens' assumptions about a "short" war in Iraq turned out to be wrong.

In the years that followed, the United States would spend trillions of dollars, while the U.S.-led coalition forces lost over 4,800 troops. There were also over 100,000 Iraqi fatalities since the first bombs dropped on Baghdad, including 66,000 civilians, to say nothing of the horrors of Abu Ghraib and life-altering injuries suffered by soldiers and civilians alike. And although the U.S is withdrawing its troops, the country remains far from stable.

But Hitchens, who leant his intellectual heft to the Bush administration's rush to war, **never apologized** for his staunch advocacy, saying it was justified because of a single death that resulted from the invasion: that of Saddam Hussein.

But even if Hitchens could make sweeping historical arguments to justify the invasion, he inevitably hitched his wagon to Bush's star. While Hitchens pressed for war in pieces he wrote for Slate, Bush administration officials were busy talking up the threat of weapons of mass destruction and raising the possibility of Hussein acquiring a nuclear weapon. "We don't want the smoking gun to be a mushroom cloud," then National Security Adviser Condoleezza Rice warned on CNN. Of course, it would later be revealed how the Bush administration began considering the invasion right after 9/11 -- despite the attacks having had nothing to do with Hussein -- and cherry-picked evidence, ignored U.N. inspectors, made a bogus case for WMDs in the media, and rushed to war without adequate post-invasion planning.

Hitchens, however, never lost sleep over the lack of WMDs, the supposed existence of which was a central tenet in the Bush administration's case for war."

Christopher's only sibling was the journalist and author Peter Hitchens, who is two years younger. Christopher said in 2005 the main difference between the two is belief in the existence of God.^[97] Christopher was very wrong about that too; Peter does not believe in God, he only *pretends* to – saying you believe in God and *behaving* like you do are two very different things. Peter Hitchens is a cowardly, traitorous NWO shill who *serves and benefits from the Satanic, masonic beast system; just as Christopher did.*

He later became a so-called [liberal hawk](#) and supported the [War on Terror](#). Contemptible little man.

Hitchens was an [antitheist](#), and said that a person "could be an [atheist](#) and wish that belief in God were correct", but that "an antitheist, a term I'm trying to get into circulation, is someone who is relieved that there's **no evidence** for such an assertion."^[122] What an arrogant, smug and insufferable fool he was. When asked by readers of [The Independent](#) (London) what he considered to be the "axis of evil", Hitchens replied "[Christianity, Judaism, Islam](#) – the three leading monotheisms."^[123] That is just jaw-droppingly shocking and disgusting. This repulsive narcissist and supporter of the so-called 'War on Terror' didn't find the mass killing and maiming and destroying of homes of innocent people during the *unnecessary* and *illegal* invasion of Iraq evil; nor did he find the all-powerful *secret societies*, such as freemasonry [the very organisations that are responsible for committing, enabling and covering up sickening crimes such as child trafficking and the rape and murder of children] evil; oh no, he found *religion* evil. This well-travelled and esteemed intellectual was a powerful influencer, but rather than using his intelligence and forthright manner to effect change for the betterment of society – by turning on the real enemy, the freemasons, and exposing *the truth that will set us free* – he **turned on God**. What a pathetic little coward he was. Compare the life of Christopher Hitchens to that of Bill Cooper. There is a striking contrast. Bill Cooper *single-handedly* stood up to the real evil – the masonic secret societies – and was able to do so because he *accepted God into his life*. By *allowing God to work through him* he was **speaking with God's authority** which meant he was empowered with the confidence and the wherewithal to become "the most *dangerous* talk show radio host in America". [All true believers are secure in the knowledge that **God** leads the way and fights the battles.] When the president [Bill Clinton] calls a truth teller 'dangerous' you know said person *is a threat to their way of life*. Bill became such a threat to the freemasons who occupied the most powerful positions in the American government that the order went out to silence him forever.

Wiki also quotes Christopher Hitchens as saying: "My own opinion is enough for me, and I claim the right to have it defended against any consensus, any majority, anywhere, anyplace, anytime. And anyone who disagrees with this can pick a number, get in line, and kiss my arse.

—Christopher Hitchens^[106] **Such a condescending and arrogant piece of work.** [Christopher Hitchens - Wikipedia](#)

Have a listen to what Christopher Hitchens says here [Christopher Hitchens vs Frank Turek - What best explains reality? Theism or atheism \[2009\] - YouTube](#) In his closing statement he says that no-one has even attempted to answer his *central question* where he asks is there any reason to believe that he must be a less ethical person or have less morality available to him because he does “not believe in a supernatural *dictatorship*”. The irony of what he said was clearly lost on the haughty and obnoxious fool. We believers would prefer a ‘supernatural dictatorship’ [which *cannot be proven or disproven*] any day over the *global* dictatorship, otherwise known as the Satanic NWO, which is *provably real* and which he knew about. Christopher Hitchens did not object to the looming NWO slavery hell; on the contrary he was clearly thriving under the corrupt and evil *masonic control system*.

It is very telling that the intelligent, well-educated, worldly-wise and influential Christopher Hitchens was trying to convince people that living under God’s rule [which means living *righteously*] was akin to living under a *dictatorship*. What an ungodly, deceitful and wicked little man he was.

As for **Frank Turek**’s closing statement, well, that is just so true and so powerful. As for the true hero, the amazing Navy SEAL **Michael Monsoor** [Michael A. Monsoor - Wikipedia](#) who chose to die by throwing himself on a grenade in order to save his comrades, Frank rightly says: “Now I ask you, is sacrifice immoral? Jesus said this, ‘The greatest love a person can show is to die for his friends’.” And he follows that by making another *absolutely true* statement, which is: “So while Christopher’s attitude may be, ‘There is **no God and I hate him**’ [LOL – **God does not exist, but I hate him nonetheless**], God’s attitude is, ‘There is a Christopher Hitchens and I love him; in fact I died for him’.”

During this debate [Does God Exist? \(Frank Turek vs Christopher Hitchens\) - YouTube](#) again with Frank Turek [May 2011] Christopher Hitchens, when asked [during questions from the audience] – if God does not exist, *what then is the purpose of life* – he replies: “I can only answer for myself; what cheers me up; um, I suppose **mainly gloating over the misfortunes of other people. Yeah mainly crowing over the miseries of others.** It doesn’t always work but it never completely fails.” **Wow, the prick was completely bereft of empathy; he could only find happiness watching other people suffer. What a horrible, puffed up piece of work he was. What that cocky twat never understood of course was that *real happiness* comes from helping those less fortunate than**

yourself – *which is what Jesus taught*. And when you help people in need, you are inadvertently serving God.

Christopher would not have been so smug and sanctimonious if he had faced some *hardship* in his life, through no fault of his own, instead of the privileged life he had. He was boastful and proud *because he was of this world*, which meant that he was no different to the wicked people who commit and enable horrendous crimes such as the rape, murder and trafficking of children. [His silence made him an enabler and protector of paedophiles and other vile criminals.]

Course it is only through suffering that we find God. Have a read of this [Scriptures on Suffering \(counseling4christians.com\)](http://counseling4christians.com) I quote:

“... physical pain, suffering, and afflictions can turn out to be **extremely important and beneficial to our spiritual growth.**¹⁶ As we look back over our lives, we may even be glad that we suffered because of **all the benefits we have reaped.**¹⁷

Through suffering, we learn to trust and obey God even in the midst of our afflictions.²⁰ If we **turn to Him, we find that God often speaks most clearly to us during times of suffering.**²¹

Suffering can help build important personality traits, such as perseverance, character, and hope.²² In our suffering and brokenness, as we turn our thoughts toward God’s Word and toward heaven and eternity, our minds are renewed and we no longer focus on earthly pleasures and sinful ways.^{23,24}

Through suffering, we **develop a deeper perspective on life and we begin to understand that our “momentary” suffering here on earth does not compare to the eternal glory that awaits us in heaven.**²⁵ It is the backdrop of eternity that helps make our earthly pain and suffering tolerable.²⁶⁻²⁸

God does not promise us a “painless” or trouble free world; but He does promise us that **He has overcome this world.**²⁹ When Christ returns, **things will be radically changed.** There will no longer be pain or suffering and God will wipe away our tears.³⁰ It is difficult to imagine what God has prepared for us, but **we know it is going to be beyond our wildest dreams or imagination.**^{31,32} Praise be to God!³³

“The purpose of our life is to *get right with God and then live a dedicated **life** for him.*” get_doc_pdfs.php
(greenwoodchristianchurch.org)

Christopher adds: “And then there’s irony ... Sex can have **diminishing returns**. How cold is that! The sad bastard *couldn’t feel love* – it wasn’t *love-making* to him, it was the mere physical and mechanical act of sex. No; that’s pretty much it, and then it’s a **clear run to the grave.**” And that is where he is now. He went to his grave unrepentant ... and he *isn’t laughing anymore*. “We are all headed to the same place.... The judgment of God!.... **We will ALL face God in judgment.** When that time arrives, it will be too late to change how we lived on this earth. **At that point, you would do anything to have the chance to relive your life and correctly deal with the truism "Life is short. Death is certain. Eternity is forever".**” get_doc_pdfs.php (greenwoodchristianchurch.org) **It’s too late for Christopher Hitchens; it isn’t too late for you, dear reader.**

Hitchens was a nasty, cowardly little man; it is easy to see how, when there is no morality in this godforsaken world since Godless men like Hitch are in positions of power and influence, that the wicked, greedy, corrupt men who are in power have almost succeeded in completely enslaving the common people in their evil New World Order.

Christopher Hitchens also says [1h 53 mins]: “Religion works for most people because people, in a sense, **horribly** do want it to be true – that they are supervised, that God looks out for them, that they might be rewarded or they might be punished; it has this **terrible servile advantage**; that is why I consider it to be **morally superior to be an atheist**, to say I would rather live without that **ghastly master slave mentality.**” Surely even the most devout atheists would *like it to be true* that there is a God who would make everyone answer to their crimes in the afterlife even if they got away with their wicked behaviour in this life? Surely even they wouldn’t think such a concept as justice in the afterlife ‘horrible’! My atheist sons and oldest daughter would like it to be true – they wish they could believe God exists. I wonder why Mr Hitchens was so opposed to that ‘fanciful idea’.

Christopher Hitchens did not want to be ruled by a ‘Godly’ ruler [a ruler who told everyone to behave righteously – such a person was a ‘ghastly slave master’], he was happy for himself and everyone else to be ruled by the *slave masters* we have – evil, greedy liars and deceivers; people who commit the most heinous crimes and who protect paedophiles and other wicked criminals. He was happy with our masonic overlords

because he was a self-centred, self-satisfied, self-righteous, supercilious individual who *belonged* to this sinful, wicked world.

John 15:19: “If you belonged to the world, it would love you as its own. As it is, you do not belong to the world, but I have chosen you out of the world. That is why the world hates you.”

When asked by the moderator if there was *anything that could change his belief*, he says: “I’m very relieved to find having studied what I think is the best evidence – physicists, biologists ... very relieved to find there is no evidence for it at all; if I thought it was true I would consider myself condemned to live under a tyranny; and I have **spent my entire life repudiating that idea and helping, I hope, others to think the same.**”

The horrible, pathetic man spent his *entire life* trying to convince people God does not exist. Why? What was the reward? We can only conclude that the *freemasons* were making it worth his while – they were obviously very pleased with him.

What does it tell you that he was constantly telling everyone that living under God’s rule meant living under a tyranny whilst never once acknowledging that *real* tyrants are actually ruling the world [that was the biggest secret that had to be kept.]

The one thing that absolutely could have changed Christopher’s mind and convinced him that God does exist is if he had had a **strong spiritual experience**. I find it very curious that he never considered that. Even my own sons [one of whom is a devout atheist and the other an agnostic] agree that if they had a strong spiritual experience – some sort of sign – it would probably be enough to convince them that there is a God which would, naturally, *change their lives* for the better.

Everyone has their own reasons for believing in God. It was my battle with the masonic mafia [detailed here [OUTLINE-OF-SHARON-ANN-KILBYS-STORY.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](https://sharonkilby.co.uk/outline-of-sharon-ann-kilbys-story.pdf)] which brought me to the divine truth. My sons tell me it was my own mental strength and determination which got me through 6 years of hell [wretched masonic skulduggery] in the family courts. I know that is not true – I turned to God and relied on Him to keep me going. Without His spiritual guidance and strength I would have gone mad. I now believe things happen for a reason; for one thing if I had not been targeted by the freemasons I would not now be a **freedom fighter** because I too would be deceived into believing that the NWO is just a conspiracy theory.

When our lives are under threat, as they surely are now, we have no other option but to choose to fight. The sheeple need to realise that **we are at war**, whether we want to be or not. It is a dangerous thing to be on a battlefield and not know you are there! You may not think of yourself as in a war, but you are whether you want to be or not. **The war has been declared.** That is indisputable. We are called to fight and **we must fight to win!** You are a part of one side, and there is another side **that's out to get you and destroy you.** You can either choose to fight or flight. The choice is yours. This is **not a flesh and blood fight.** The Bible tells us in Ephesians 6:12: *“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.”* This means then that it is *not a physical fight.* It is *not against things in the natural realm.* We are in **spiritual warfare.**

If you are a true servant of God and you do your job well enough, folk will laugh at the truth, call it [and you] insane and ridicule anyone who promotes it. *Persecution is good for us* – it matures us. Don't punch or hit back. *The pen is far mightier than the sword.* Use **Spiritual weaponry – truth, integrity, peace, faith, sword of the word of God and prayer.** These are the **assurances of eternal salvation.** Feel joy when you encounter trials of any sort. Understand that *this is a proving of your faith* and brings out endurance, steadfastness and patience. *Blessed is the one who is patient under trial and stands up under the temptation for when he/she has stood the test and has been approved, he/she will receive the victor's crown of life which God has promised to those who love Him.* Persecution delivers to the trusting and faithful believer such *special and great rewards that we should thank God that we have been counted worthy to suffer for Him.* You are not alone with your troubles and sufferings. *You have to be broken before God to help others find God.* You have to ask HIM for wisdom without worldly fear. He will help you embrace trials. **He says he won't test people beyond their ability to endure. HE is true to his word. His word takes authority over our actions.** No one starts out to be a Daniel in the lion's den. *Daniel was obedient. God did the rest.* Jesus taught the road to life is “hard” and only a “few” will find it.

People who do God's work are hated on Earth. We must go through many hardships to enter the kingdom of God. We **must endure to the end.** *Eternal life is a HOPE yet to be reaped in the age to come for only the ones who persist in doing good and do not grow weary and give up.* Jesus endured such opposition from sinful men, *so that we don't grow*

weary and lose heart. In your struggle to resist sin, have you not yet resisted to the point of shedding your blood? Martyrdom prevails. Jesus was subjected to unfair, unjust, merciless treatment at the hands of wicked, merciless people. He didn't deserve any of it.

We know God through our consciences. Listen to your conscience and you listen to God. ***God who is in us is greater than those who are in the world.*** *Be humble like little children. Demote yourself. Overcome evil with GOOD. When you work for others, when you help others, you help God. God promises the kingdom to those who love him.* He sends out his angels. Love people. *Faith is energized by love. Love is patient and kind. Love conquers all. Help God's people. Endure, persevere and be gentle. Don't underestimate the power of positive words.* ***We are in an intense, spiritual battle.*** Be a good soldier of Jesus. Today's mighty oak is just yesterday's nut that held its ground.

Anything that we have – fame, money, beauty, strength, intelligence, health ... is on loan by God. He gives us things to help him do his work. If we abuse our gifts, he takes them away. Look what happened to Hitch – for years he was using his voice to mock God, but that came to a swift end when he *lost his voice to throat cancer and then died.*

We live in a cursed age, with rampant deception, sin and injustice. ***The world is the Devil's turf. Satan is Prince of this world.*** *He hates us here. We disturb him. He will try and deceive us and tempt us into sin. Bad company corrupts good character. Keep a clear conscience. Resist Satan. Don't bother with materialism. Stand firm in the will of God.* He helps us. *Be alert in the full knowledge of the enemy in these last days of deceit and unlimited wickedness.* Stay self-controlled. Be diligent as a guard on duty who sees that the enemy cannot harm God's troops. *We need to stand together and pray a hedge around each other and praise God for whose glory we stand. This life is not home. We are strangers in the world. We live our lives as strangers here in reverent fear. We are merely passing through this life.*

Corrupt men created religions that suppressed spiritual knowledge that will set humanity free from its mental and emotional prisons. The leaders of the secret societies don't want us to read the bible and worship God. *They don't want us to behave like true Christians. We must break down Satan's deceit and blindness.* Jesus said: "[Father, forgive them, for they know not what they are doing.](#)" Luke 23:34. *Humanists are capable of being deceived by Satan. Satan beats up the sheep. Most people are destroyed for lack of knowledge*

because they reject knowledge. Those who live well now are on their way to the lake of fire where they will be tormented forever. Weak men don't realise that they are used of Satan to fight against God's kingdom. Hear their pain. We must love them [the greedy and corrupt, the world leaders, the big business directors and the men who are bound by the oath of their secret societies.] We must love them enough to stand against their blindness, their Satanic deception and their malice towards us for teaching truth. And when they persecute us [as they surely will] we must love them enough to forgive them. Evangelize the sinners. ***Jesus is the only way to salvation.*** ***Freemasons claim to know God, yet they walk in darkness.*** God is light. He does not lie. He is not mocked. He knows and sees everything. ***Don't underestimate the power of the Holy Spirit.***

Satan's followers will awake to ***shame and everlasting contempt.*** God's wrath comes on those who are disobedient. All liars, cowards, vile folk, the sinners et cetera will be in the fiery lake of burning sulphur. ***Judgement day is real.***

The reader should be left in no doubt that *just as there are secret orders and brotherhoods on Earth under the control of the Forces of Darkness*, so too are there networks and communities of the Light. These are ***the Remnant*** scattered throughout the planet, working quietly. They are, even now, quietly carrying on their work of healing and teaching to preserve the ageless Religion of Light and ***bare witness to the Divine Plan.*** Woe to the inhabitants of the Earth and of the sea, for the devil is come down unto you, having ***great wrath, because he knows that he has but a short time.*** Upon the horizon ***Armageddon is shortly to come to pass.*** The forces of darkness [of negativity and slavery] are *aligning themselves for the final death throes of darkness upon the Earth.* They are desperately moving to manifest on the physical Earth plane a ***counterfeit*** of the coming New Age Kingdom of God. Through their ***human dupes*** these 'Prison Warders' ***want to usher in their hell on Earth world order – the ultimate deception to keep humans Earth bound, trapped within the Luciferic Consciousness.*** Peace is a spiritual problem, not a political one. Finally, my friends, *be strong in the Lord, and in the power of His might.* Put on the whole armour of God, that you may be able to ***stand against the wiles of the devil.***

There are a few scriptures that we should memorise to help us through the battle:-

Psalm 18:32: "It is God who Girds me with strength and makes my way perfect." Psalm 144:1: "He prepares my hands for battle" and Psalm 18:39-40: "You armed me with strength for battle; you subdued under me those who rose up against me. You have also given me the necks of my enemies so that I destroyed those who hated me."

Take courage my fellow freedom fighters. Stand up and fight. *We have no need to be afraid. We are not alone! God has us covered. He has everything under control. **It doesn't matter how things look in the natural.** Don't let them fool you! Hold your heads up high! Keep the faith! **Every child of God has been given a promise of victory over the evil one.***

Here are some of His promises:-

Isaiah 54:17: "No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn." Malachi 4:3: "And you shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts." Luke 10:19: "Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you." Romans 8:38-39: "For I am persuaded that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers ... nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord."

You see, it was the spoken word that Jesus used in confronting the devil in the wilderness. ***He delivered the Word of God with authority and power. That is exactly how we too need to use His Word*** my friends. In our battle against the evil one, *we don't fight alone; we are soldiers in an army. **We belong to God's team, with other brothers and sisters in Christ and with all of God's heavenly host. Take courage, the victory is yours! The victory is ours! We cannot lose! Jesus Christ has already defeated the enemy for us. We must now simply walk in that victory!***

Back to the Christopher Hitchens vs Frank Turek debate in May 2011, a man in the audience asks a very good question: "If there is no God, why do you spend your whole life trying to convince people that there isn't? Why don't you just stay home?" Hitch replies: "It has become a **major preoccupation of my life since September 11th 2001**, to try and **help generate an opposition to theocracy and its depredations internationally**; that is now my main political preoccupation – **to help people** in Afghanistan, in Somalia, in Iraq, in Lebanon, in Israel resist

those who sincerely want to encompass the destruction of civilisation and sincerely believe they have God on their side in wanting to do so ...” Here he is again proudly and enthusiastically telling everyone that there is no God and trying to get as many people on his side to convince everyone else that there is no God. Folks, this hypocritical slimeball Christopher Hitchens was a truth twister who was deceiving people and *leading them to hell*. He didn’t care about the people in far away lands anymore than he cared about *anyone but himself*; he only cared about *pleasing his masonic paymasters*.

I quote from this excellent article [Christopher Hitchens is "Not Great" | HuffPost](#)

“In 2007, I witnessed a debate between Christopher Hitchens and the Pulitzer Prize winning journalist Chris Hedges, one of the foremost moral voices in America today. We should be thankful for worthy opponents who challenge us to **clarify our thinking**.

At that time Christopher Hitchens book, *God is Not Great*, highlighted the struggles between fanatical secularism and authoritarian religion. It is a cynical, rationalist critique of religious belief. Hitchens posits that there is a phenomenon called “religion” which is at the root of most human problems because it is consistently irrational, based in uncritical and superstitious belief, anti-sex, misogynist, intolerant, and authoritarian ... In other words, only religion gets everything so wrong!

... Muslim fanatics simply want to kill us all because their vile religion teaches that all unbelievers should be killed. There is no context to be considered for these manifestations of evil; they are simply the inevitable outcome of religious belief. And these assertions come from someone who has been an apologist for the invasion and occupation of Iraq. Have a read of [Does Islam Teach Hatred and Violence? | Facts about the Muslims & the Religion of Islam - Toll-free hotline 1-877-WHY-ISLAM \(whyislam.org\)](#) I quote:

“Islam is not a pacifist religion and allows legitimate violence in particular contexts. The Qur’ān and teachings of the Prophet, peace be upon him, provide guidelines and restrictions on the use of violence. These instructions are often cherry picked out of context to demonstrate Islam’s alleged violent nature against non-Muslims. However, even an honest cursory examination of the Qur’ān and the life of the Prophet Muhammad, peace be upon him, it will become evident that they do not teach to fight people simply based on their faith.

... This verse makes it clear that the basis for fighting is not religion, but **defense** against those who attack Muslims for simply being Muslims. Although Islam allows Muslims to fight those who attack them, it requires Muslims to be fair and just even with their enemies.

Conclusion

There are certainly verses in the Qur'ān that permit violence, but they are often cherry picked without providing the above context. The logical conclusion one arrives at when reading these verses is that Islam teaches and encourages Muslims to love all people, including those of different faiths. However, it forbids Muslims from being “sell outs” by allying themselves with xenophobes who fight against Muslims and ban them from their homes simply based on their religion. In other words, the Qur'ān does not teach Muslims to fight non-Muslims, but to **fight religious intolerance**.

... The above verse makes it clear that the Qur'ān's permitting of violence is not against people of different faiths, but for the **protection of religious freedom for all faiths**. If that right of religious freedom is not protected for one religion, then it will lead to the persecution of other religious minorities.”

In presenting the secular rationalist versus the religious fanatic, he obscures the fact that the greatest slaughters of human history, by far, were not the result of religious wars, but the result of secular or non-religious ideologies: Stalin, Hitler, Mao slaughtered more human beings than all the religious wars of history by a ten fold factor.”

I quote from [SATAN HAS DESIRED YOU, BUT GOD PRAYS FOR YOU](#)
[| The Worship Center](#)

“Two kingdoms are fighting a battle for you with God wanting you and Satan wanting you. Satan wants to mess up other peoples' lives as well as yours and sift you like wheat. Jesus wants you and He has prayed for you. Yes! God prays for you. He wants you to be a force for good in this world and be a blessing to people who are less fortunate and spiritual than you. Why does Jesus and the devil both want you? Jesus and the devil want you for the same reason and they both want you as an ally, coworker and to carry out their purposes and plans on earth. Jesus is seeking and saving those who are lost. He's saving people and **can only reach them through people who are already saved**. The devil is bent on destroying people and wants to use one person to ruin

another. In other words, **YOU count for either better or evil in this world.**

The value of your life and the battle that's **raging for your soul** lets you know the kind of value that you have in the spiritual world and a human being is the most coveted possession in the universe. The fact that human souls is the most coveted possession in Heaven and Hell says a lot and neither God nor the devil would fight over something that isn't worth much to them. **Do you realize that your soul is worth more than all the riches and power in the entire earth? Jesus said, "What does it profit a man if he gain the whole world and yet loses his soul? Or, what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?"** The world was made for man."

It isn't those who believe in God who are the destroyers, as the dirty deceiver Christopher Hitchens would have you believe; the destroyers are the powerful masonic *billionaire rulers of the planet* and their vile little puppets – the ones who are openly telling us of their plan to "build back better" [The 'Build Back Better' NWO compilation! - YouTube](#)
[Build Back Better - The Global Agenda & Great Reset - YouTube](#)

Hitch continues: "I will take a few minutes just to say something I find repulsive about, especially monotheistic messianic religion; with a large part of itself it quite clearly wants us all to die – it wants this world to come to an end; you can tell the yearning for things to be over." **All good people want the end of Satan's evil rule – we want an end to corruption, secret societies, lies, deception, wickedness, injustice, enslavement. Whoever doesn't want an end to all that is part of the evil. He clearly was.**

It stands to reason that, at this stage of the game, if there is no God there is no stopping the New World Order. Only God has the power to turn it all around. The good news is his servants **have faith in Him and are willing to do battle with him, even if it means we must ultimately die in service.** As I say true believers do not fear death because we know that this world is not home.

"We are on earth for now, but our earthly lives are nothing but a vapor in comparison to eternity ([James 4:14](#)). **"This world in its present form is passing away"** ([1 Corinthians 7:31](#)). The sufferings and trials of this world are part of life. But, in remembering that we are "not of this world," we know that such things are **just for a little while** ([1 Peter 5:10](#)). The knowledge that we are **not of this world gives Christians hope** even in the darkest times ([1 Peter 1:6 –9](#)). This broken place is **not**

where we ultimately belong, and it is not where we will stay (Hebrews 13:14). “We are receiving a kingdom that cannot be shaken” (Hebrews 12:28).” [What does it mean that Christians are not of this world? | GotQuestions.org](http://www.gotquestions.org/What-does-it-mean-that-Christians-are-not-of-this-world/)

And he says: “Those who talk about the rapture say that those of us who have chosen rightly will be gathered to the arms of Jesus, leaving the rest of you behind ... We will be with Jesus and the rest of you can go straight to hell ... If you don’t believe that there is to be an apocalypse; there is going to be an end – a separation of the sheep and the goats, a condemnation, a final one, then you’re not really a believer and the contempt for the things of this world shows through all of them ... so that the painful business of living as humans and studying civilisation and trying to acquire learning and knowledge and health and medicine can all be scrapped and **the cult of death** can take over. **Wow – a cult of death; like I say, what a nasty little twister of truth Hitchens was. As for learning and knowledge, that is only available to those in the ‘club’; he knew that the rest of us – the masses – are subjected to *masonic propaganda and indoctrination*. That to me is a hideous thing – a hateful idea, a hateful practice and a hateful theory [what is hateful is the *secret masonic matrix* which we are imprisoned in; Hitch never found that to be hateful though, did he!], but **very much to be opposed** in our daily lives where there are people who want to ruin the good relations that could exist between different peoples, nations, races, countries, tribes, ethnicities who openly say they love death more than we love life and who are **betting that with God on their side they’re right about that**. LOL, we Christians are not *betting* on anything – we *know* God and we know He is true to his word. We also know that our **unshakeable faith** is very unnerving for atheists. If Hitch didn’t feel so threatened by Christianity he would not have been dedicating so much of his time trying to destroy it. If he was so confident that there is no God he would not have needed to waste his time and energies trying to convince people of that ‘fact’. The truth is prominent atheists like him are very afraid of the true Christians – and so they should be – because *we are very dangerous* since we are **empowered and emboldened by the Holy Spirit to speak the truth that will set us free**. So when I say that religion poisons everything, I say it **infects us in our most basic integrity**. He did not know the meaning of integrity and was certainly in no position to give an opinion on it. It says we can’t be moral **without big brother, without totalitarian permission**. He had no morals. This shameless liar was *constantly* telling everyone that God is the evil one, that God is forcing everyone to live in prison, whilst *pretending everything in the world is good*. Hitchens went to his grave protecting the secret that we**

are living in a global **masonic prison**. It means we can't be good to one another. LOL, like he cared about people being good to each other – he's the smug twat who said his happiness comes from seeing other people suffer. The pompous know-it-all was just another pathetic pretender who lived well in the masonic system; just like his *fake* freedom fighting brother Peter does. It means we can't think without this; we must be afraid [we are told to fear God's *wrath* – and so we jolly well should; it is no different than children fearing their parents' anger if they knowingly do something wrong]; we must also be forced to love someone who we fear [Jesus told us to love God with all our heart, all our soul, all our mind and all our strength, which all makes perfect sense ["Love the Lord with All Your Heart" Verse Meaning Explained \(biblestudytools.com\)](http://biblestudytools.com)]. If children are brought up properly – as God desires – they love their parents even though they fear their parents at times. If we live our lives as our heavenly father wants us to, we are happy and have nothing to fear; on the other hand if we listen to Satan we end up weak and unhappy and on a downward slide to ruin] – the essence of sadomasochism [wow again – Christopher Hitchens even turned God into a sadomasochist! Frikkin unbelievable]; the essence of the **master/slave relationship** [Hitch was a truly sick, evil little man; as I say *even though he didn't believe in God*, he was painting Him up as a slave master whilst ignoring the **fact** that there is a *real and tangible slave master* – the cabal of billionaires who rule the world]; and that knows that death is coming and can't wait to bring it on. I say this is evil [it truly is a sick and twisted mind who manages to twist God and what He stands for into something evil whilst turning a blind eye to the real evil which is infecting our planet – freemasonry and all the other secret societies. So why did Hitch feel the need to stoop to such levels of dishonesty in order to try and convince you that God does not exist? If he was so sure that he was right – that there is no God – why did he need to lie? Is it because deep down he wasn't sure? The men in power, who are high degree freemasons, **know the truth – they know God exists; they know it because they know Satan is real, and they know that because their God is Satan**] and though I do some nights stay at home, I enjoy more [says the tosspot, smirking] the nights when **I go out and fight against this ultimate wickedness** and ultimate stupidity." Like I say, what a cowardly, despicable little man he was – he was literally fighting God [something he says and wants you to believe doesn't exist] whereas he could have been an upright and courageous man like Bill Cooper [who was a **true Christian**] and used his intelligence to fight against the real evil forces – the Satanic worshipping *freemasons* – the people who are or who allow prolific paedophiles,

murderers and other despicable and dangerous criminals to get away with their evil crimes.

The million-dollar question remains – is it true that God exists or is it not true. Did Christopher Hitchens make the case against the existence of God? Well since only *honest* people can decide on the truth about anything, his opinion didn't count, therefore the answer is no. Christopher was not interested in the truth – he was protecting the Satanic **masonic** matrix of control. And since that is clearly true, far from proving God does not exist he inadvertently **added to the weight of evidence that God does exist.**

“Why are Atheists Obsessed with God?”

Why do atheists care, if God doesn't exist? Why do they spend time tweeting, arguing, debating and writing articles about a God whom they believe does not exist?

They say they don't believe in God but yet they fight Him so much. They say they don't believe in God but they talk about Him and speak against Him almost every day.

You never hear an atheist complain about santa claus, fairies, unicorns or even superman. You know why? **Because they don't exist.**

However, nothing makes atheists so mad and so sensitive as the idea that **God actually exists.**

The idea of God existing not only offends them – but the truth is that **it might also frighten them.**

So what is it about God that offends atheists? Why would an atheist be offended by a God who commands us to love our neighbor. Why would an atheist be offended by a God who seeks to save us and not to condemn us?” [Why are Atheists Obsessed with God? - Inspired Walk](#)

Christopher's brother – the faux freedom fighter **Peter Hitchens** wrote an excellent book entitled 'THE RAGE AGAINST GOD'. It is a riposte to Christopher's book 'God Is Not Great'. In his acknowledgements Peter says: “I never had any illusions about the blunt purpose of this book. My only qualification for writing it is that I am me, a former atheist with some skill at words who has returned to the Church and whose brother is in the vanguard of the current attack on religion.” Peter has not 'returned

to the Church' unfortunately; that is pretence. I do believe that if he had though, he *would have effected great change for the betterment of humanity*. He could have been the next 'Bill Cooper'. On the back of the book it is written: "**Faith** is the best antidote to utopianism, dismissing the dangerous idea of earthly perfection, discouraging people from acting as if they were God, encouraging people to act in the belief that there is a God and an ordered, purposeful universe, governed by an unalterable law." **That is unarguable truth.**

As I say, despite the fact he attends church and he says he is a Christian, Peter is not a *true* Christian; that is evident by the fact that he too protects freemasonry [scroll down to page 19 of [FIONA-BARNETT.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#) Read also from page 7 of [TAKE-THE-MASK-OFF-TAKE-YOUR-FREEDOM-BACK.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#)] I believe Peter does genuinely believe God exists, but that ***his faith isn't strong enough*** for him to behave like a true Christian. In other words **he *doesn't trust in God* to guide him and protect him and give him what he needs to be a proper Christian; instead he *trusts the freemasons* to provide for him and protect him.** That is a monumental mistake and he WILL live to regret his cowardly actions.

Peter says he was brought up a Christian and attended Christian boarding schools but at the age of 15 he burned his Bible and remained an atheist for several years. He says on page 7 of his book: "It would be many years before I would feel a slight shiver of unease about my act of desecration. Did I then have any idea of **the forces I was trifling with?**" *Does he understand now the forces he his trifling with? He can kid himself all he likes that he has come back to God, but God is not mocked. He knows Peter is a pretender. So while Peter is keeping secrets, deceiving people and pretending to be a Christian, he *isn't fooling God*.*

On page 9 he says he was happy because he did not have to do anything that he *did not want to do* ever again. *If he felt being a Christian meant doing things he didn't want to do then he was never a true Christian and he does not know what it means to be a true Christian. Serving God is not a burden, and if he felt that way then his heart was never in it – he was always just *pretending* which means for his whole life he has always been serving Satan.* And he says: "I could behave as I wished without fear of eternal consequences." **He never stopped behaving as he wishes! And he clearly doesn't fear the consequences of disobeying God because if he did he would not be**

secretly serving the Satanic masonic forces, he would instead be listening to his conscience and *exposing the truth* about the secret societies. [He would not be blocking people like me who ask him questions about freemasonry.]

On page 83 he rightly says: “Only **one reliable force restrains the hand of the man of power.** And, in an age of power-worship, the Christian religion has become the principal obstacle to the desire of earthly utopians for absolute power.” He knows that is patently true, it is just a shame that his *cowardice prevents him serving in God’s army*. It’s still not too late for him though to turn to God and ask Him for the courage to turn on the freemasons. If he did that *wholeheartedly* he would be filled with the power of the Holy Spirit and thus the strength to come clean. In other words he would ***not fear the consequences of speaking the truth and he would not fear death.***

Here are some more facts and undeniable truths:-

On page 98 of his book Peter says: “What is it they have against the Christian God? **He is their chief rival.** Christian belief, by subjecting **all men to divine authority** and by asserting in the words ‘My Kingdom is not of this world’ that the ideal society does not exist in this life, is **the most coherent and potent obstacle to secular utopianism.**” And: “The concepts of sin, of conscience, of eternal life and divine justice under an unalterable law, are the ultimate defence against the utopian’s belief that ends justify means and that morality is relative. They are **safeguards against the worship of human power.**”

On page 101: “Soviet power was, at it was intended to be, **the opposite of faith in God.** It was **faith in the greatness of humanity** and in the perfectibility of human society.”

On page 103: “They [atheists] have a fundamental inability to concede that to be effectively absolute a moral code needs to be **beyond human power to alter.** On this misunderstanding is based my brother Christopher’s supposed conundrum about whether there is any good deed that could be done only by a religious person, and not done by a Godless one. Like all such questions, this contains another question – **what is good, and who is to decide what is good?** Left to himself **man can in a matter of minutes justify** the incineration of populated cities, the mass deportation, accompanied by slaughter, disease and starvation, of inconvenient people and the mass murder of the unborn.”

P 104: "It is plain even from these few examples that for a moral code to be effective, the code must be attributed to, and vested in, a non-human source. It must be beyond the power of humanity to change it to suit itself. If that non-human source can be shown to be false, then the moral code which it endorses cannot be absolute. It will become a matter of choice, or have to be kept in place by the threat of force, or a mixture of both, like any other code of human invention.

In their attempt to argue that effective and binding codes can be developed without a deity, atheists often mistake inferior codes of 'common decency' for absolute moral systems. The Golden Rule, or doing as you would be done by, is such a code. But the fact that men can arrive at the Golden Rule without religion does not mean that man can arrive at the Christian moral code without religion. Christianity requires much more, and above all does not expect to see charity returned.

It is striking that in his dismissal of a need for absolute theistic morality my brother Christopher stated that 'the order to "love thy neighbour as thyself" is too extreme and too strenuous to be obeyed'. Humans, he says, are not so constituted as to care for others as much as themselves. This is demonstrably untrue, and can be shown to be untrue ... the unshakeable devotion of mothers to their children ... thousands of examples of doctors and nurses risking [and undergoing] infection and death in the course of caring for others ... the uncounted cases of husbands caring for sick, incontinent and demented wives [and vice versa] ... heartrending deeds of courage on the battlefield, of men actually laying down their lives for others."

P 105: "My brother's suggestion that we are urged to be superhuman 'on pain of death and torture' reveals a misunderstanding both of the nature of the commandments and of the extent of forgiveness. Yes, there is fear in the Christian constitution, as there must be in any system of law and justice. But there is far more love offered for those who honestly attempt to follow the law, and unbounded forgiveness for all who seek it ... And that is why, while it is perfectly possible for convinced atheists to do absolutely good deeds at great cost to themselves, not least because God so very much wishes them to, it is rather more likely that believing Christians will do such things. And when it comes to the millions of small and tedious good deeds which are needed for a society to function with charity, honesty and kindness, a shortage of believing Christians will lead to that society's decay."

P 106 and 107: "Who is to say, in a city ruled by a single powerful and ruthless family from an **impregnable fortress** [such rulers would not need to protect themselves from the people if they were honest and decent and ruling in a *just* way of course i.e. the way God commands], that the strongest man is not also always right?"

Power may solidify into a **tyranny** or it may be resolved into a free society governed by universally acknowledged laws. But on what basis can this be done? What agency can be used to **place law above force**? A law that does not stand above brute force, and have some sort of power that can overcome brute force, will not survive for long. The answer was that such contracts were **made binding by solemn promises sworn in the name of Almighty God**, and as **Abraham Lincoln** used to say of his Presidential Oath, '**registered in heaven**'. These oaths called into every contract **an external power, one whose awful vengeance no man could escape if he defied it**, and which he would be utterly ashamed to break.

Without a belief in God and the soul, where is the oath? Without the oath, **where is the obligation or the pressure to fulfil it? Where is the law that even Kings must obey? Where, in the end, is the safety of any of us from those currently bigger and stronger than we are?"**

P 116: "Modern revolutionaries frequently make a point of openly and specifically **rejecting the very idea of absolute, unalterable goodness** outside time and space. **Bela Kun**, whose Hungarian Soviet Republic **mimicked Lenin's Russian original**, proclaimed that none of his acts were either moral or immoral. The only test of his state was whether it benefited the Proletariat. And **he was the judge of that.**"

P 117: "The same might be said of **Leon Trotsky**, who sneered, 'Whoever is not satisfied with eclectic hodge-podges must acknowledge that **morality is a product of social development**; that there is nothing invariable about it; that **it serves social interests**; that **these interests are contradictory**; that morality more than any other form of ideology has a **class character**.'"

P 119: "It is not widely recognised that **secularism is a fundamentally political movement, which seeks to remove the remaining Christian restraints on power, and the remaining traces of Christian moral law in the civil and criminal codes of the Western nations**. It campaigns with increasing energy against the existence of specifically Christian state schools, not least because such schools are **usually superior** to their

secular equivalents. It employs the cause of 'equality' among sexual orientations to achieve this. It **makes it impossible for Christian churches to operate adoption societies**, despite their effectiveness in this task, because it is no longer lawful for them to 'discriminate' against homosexual couples who wish to adopt. **It harasses and persecutes government employees who do not wish, on religious grounds, to solemnise homosexual unions. It compels the keepers of guest houses to welcome homosexual couples beneath their roofs, regardless of any moral objections they may have."** **The Godless NWO is being ushered in.**

P 121: "I think it is **absurd for my anti-theist brother to insist that the cruelty of Communist anti-theist regimes does not reflect badly on his case. After all, Soviet Communism used the same language, treasured the same hopes and appealed to the same constituency as Western atheism does today."** We see how very quickly now the NWO tyrants are moving us, by way of a vaccine passport which they are desperately trying to bring in, toward a digital ID social credit system of control [similar to the system of control used in communist China.] The only thing that stands in its way is **God**, hence why, especially in recent years, there has been a *massive drive by atheists, at the behest of their Satanic, masonic masters, to convince people that there is no God.* There is now even an 'atheist church' for heaven's sake. I quote from [Why atheists are starting their own global church | The Week](#) "The Sunday Assembly is a British import, but with a difference: This church doesn't believe in God. It's motto is "live better, help often, and wonder more." It's **striving to be a global atheist religion."**

P 141: "But during all this period it **consistently and without let-up sought to wipe out the teaching of faith and of the worship of God among children."** The billionaire bastards in power are well aware that if their despicable NWO slavery plan is to succeed it is necessary to *control the minds of children.* They can't have children listening to and being influenced by their parents or their heavenly father. In the last few decades there has been a noticeable dumbing down of the 'education' system. Nowadays many students cannot read/write or do maths properly. Most kids at school nowadays just want pleasure and so are led easily to the New World Order slaughter. Schools do not teach morality. They have *abandoned the one true God teachings.* Nowadays it is acceptable/desirable for kids to pursue physical pleasure and material desire. They are encouraged to be envious and greedy and to believe that violence is the solution to problems. Kids [and adults] are suffering mental and emotional rape. The education system is there to

indoctrinate youngsters, the *same with the media and advertising*. There is a constant barrage of sex, violence and wars. Kids [and adults] are given what they desire – in excess – and deprived of what they really need. The education policies are designed to *turn out clones of the system and world government supporters*.

As Peter says on p 148: “Intelligent revolutionaries are always **most interested in the young**. They know that the ideas and characters of mature adults are generally fully-formed and cannot easily be changed, though **they can be expensively and painfully terrified, suborned and cajoled into acting against those ideas**. But they also know that, **if they can control the schools and the youth movements, they can stamp out unwelcome beliefs** in a generation or two. **Adolf Hitler** at one stage told his opponents that they might rage at him if they wished but he did not care because **their children would in a few years, be his and not theirs**. ‘When an opponent declares, “I will not come over to your side”, I say calmly, **“Your child belongs to us already ... What are you? You will pass on. Your descendants, however, now stand in the new camp. In a short time they will know nothing but this new community”**.’ **Stalin** and **Mussolini** similarly **took a great deal of trouble over the young**. There were things they did not want them to know, or to hear.”

P 149: “In *The God Delusion*, **Richard Dawkins** [another prominent atheist who is also a smug and arrogant nasty piece of work – this is the nob who says *Jesus would be an atheist*] has a **lengthy section on ‘Physical and Mental Abuse’**. He recounts how ‘in the question time after a lecture in Dublin, I was asked what I thought about the widely publicized cases of sexual abuse by the Catholic priests in Ireland. I replied that, **horrible as sexual abuse no doubt was, the damage was arguably less than the long-term psychological damage inflicted by bringing the child up Catholic in the first place**.’ *What an utterly outrageous thing to say. This evil little man is worse [shocking as that is] than Christopher Hitchens – he is saying that being sexually abused is not as damaging as being brought up to believe in God. Words fail me. Who the fuck does this pompous, condescending prick think he is? How does he know what it’s like to be sexually abused? Perhaps someone should sexually abuse him and let him know how it feels; how damaging it is. He’d soon change his tune then.* Dawkins has **repeated these sentiments on several other occasions**. For instance, he declared on the ‘Sunday Edition’, ‘What I really object to is – and I think it’s actually **abusive** to children – is to take a tiny child and say “You are a Christian child or you are a Muslim child”. I think it is **wicked** if children are told “You are a member of such and such a faith simply because your

parents are”.’ He is the one who is abusive. Just like Christopher Hitchens this mocking, scoffing narcissist Dawkins calls a belief in God ‘wicked’ whilst he *turns a blind eye to the wickedness of the world*. [It would be a different tale if he was a *victim* of it.] He too is ‘of’ this evil masonic world, clearly doing well for himself. He has earned \$10 million [Richard Dawkins Net Worth 2021: Age, Height, Weight, Wife, Kids, Bio-Wiki | Wealthy Persons](#) with his major earnings coming from the sale of his books which seek to *convince you that God is a* “most unpleasant character – jealous and proud of it; a petty, unjust unforgiving control-freak; a vindictive, bloodthirsty ethnic-cleanser; a misogynistic homophobic racist, infanticidal, genocidal, filicidal, pestilential, megalomaniacal...” [The Dawkins Confusion | Books and Culture](#) In the above Bio-Wiki [Becca Bleznak](#) writes: “Richard Dawkins, an intellectual and science aficionado has made it a purpose of his life to popularize scientific **theories** and to remove misconceptions and superstitions from the minds of people. His most **significant contribution to humanity** has been his evolutionary **theories** that force people to rethink their religious philosophies.” I bet he is a freemason – and a fairly high up one at that.

The word ‘abuse’ used here by both Richard Dawkins and my brother is **far stronger than it first seems to be**. To use the expression ‘child abuse’ in this context – of religious education by parents or teachers – is to equate such education with a universally hated and despised crime. Such language **prepares the way for intolerance and, quite possibly, legal restrictions** on the ability of parents to pass on their faith to their children, just as they are increasingly restricted in disciplining them. If Professor Dawkins genuinely believes what he said to the Dublin audience then **he should logically believe that ‘bringing the child up Catholic’ should be a criminal offence** attracting a long term of imprisonment and total public disgrace. **Excellent point, Peter.** If he does not mean this, then **what does he mean by the use of such wildly inflated language, and what is he trying to achieve by it?** And what is my brother doing coincidentally asking **‘Is Religion Child Abuse?’** in his competing anti-theist volume? Interestingly, **he does not really answer his own enquiry.**”

It is noteworthy that Dawkins “contends that a supernatural creator *almost certainly* does not exist” [Richard Dawkins - Wikipedia](#) which means that even he is open to the possibility that God *may* exist. He admits that he cannot prove there is no God [he has only scientific *theories*], so he doesn’t claim to be *sure* that God does not exist. Alvin Plantinga [‘The Dawkins Confusion’] also says: “[Dawkins is perhaps the](#)

world's most popular science writer; he is also an extremely gifted science writer. The God Delusion, however, contains little science; it is mainly philosophy and theology (perhaps "atheology" would be a better term) and evolutionary psychology, along with a substantial dash of social commentary decrying religion and its allegedly baneful effects. As the above quotation suggests, one shouldn't look to this book for even-handed and thoughtful commentary. In fact the proportion of insult, ridicule, mockery, spleen, and vitriol ...” Course atheists lose their argument when they stoop to mockery and derision. They insultingly call us believers ‘stupid’. We God-fearing folk do not insult them, do not mock or scorn them, nor are we hostile like they are, just because they are atheists – we simply point out truths, which they don’t like and which makes them angry, nasty and hateful towards us.

Peter also correctly points out on page 152: “However, the new anti-theism is emphatically not just an opinion seeking its place in a plural society. It is a dogmatic tyranny in the making. I can see no purpose in this suggestion that religion is itself child abuse apart from an attempt by atheists to create the atmosphere in which religious instruction of children can be regulated, and perhaps prevented by law.” And that is the atheists’ aim.

Under the title ‘THE TOTALITARIAN INTOLERANCE OF THE NEW ATHEISTS’ on p 152 Peter says: “This is not speculation on my part. Professor Dawkins is surprisingly explicit about his own intolerance. He returned to the same theme in an article entitled, ‘Religion’s Real Child Abuse’. In this he provided a strong clue to his own convictions when he enthusiastically advertised an astonishing lecture delivered by a man he plainly regards with approval. Dawkins writes: “What shall we tell the children?” is a superb polemic on how religions abuse the minds of children, by the distinguished psychologist Nicholas Humphrey. Humphrey argues that, in the same way as Amnesty works tirelessly to free political prisoners the world over [Amnesty International are just another masonic organization. You won’t hear that from men who serve the Satanic masonic matrix such as Dawkins, Humphrey or Hitchens – all of whom are of this world, living very comfortable lives under the protection of the masonic powers. Have a read of this [Land Destroyer: Amnesty International is US State Department Propaganda by Brian Berletic](#) [Who is Tony Cartalucci? - YouTube](#)], we should work to free the children of the world from the religions which, with parental approval, damage minds too young to understand what is happening to them. He is right, and the same lesson should inform our discussions of the current paedophile brouhaha. Priestly groping of child bodies is

disgusting. But it may be less harmful in the long run than priestly subversion of child minds.'

When we turn to Mr Humphrey's lecture, we find the standard introduction always given by those who are about to **demand a restriction on freedom of speech**. That is to say, we find the author proclaiming his strong support for freedom of speech, **except in this one little case**:

'Freedom of speech is too precious a freedom to be meddled with. And however painful some of its consequences may sometimes be for some people, we should still as a matter of principle resist putting curbs on it. By all means we should try to make up for the harm that other people's words do, but not by censoring the words as such. And, since I am so sure of this in general, and since I'd expect most of you to be so too, I shall probably shock you when I say it is the purpose of my lecture tonight to argue in one particular area just the opposite. To argue, in short, in favour of censorship, against freedom of expression, and to do so moreover in an area of life that has traditionally been regarded as sacrosanct.' I am talking about moral and religious education. This amoral, bigoted, atheist fool Nicholas Humphrey is inadvertently demonstrating that **without God there is no morality** since **his** idea of morality is to censor the free speech of people who do not agree with him. Atheists like him, however, are so arrogant and puffed up that they fail to see that *their arguments only strengthen the evidence for God's existence* – the more they try to convince people that there is no God, the more they are *actually convincing people that there is!* Why else do they go to the lengths they do to convince us that God doesn't exist? They, of course, totally shoot themselves in the foot when they resort to such extreme measures as trying to force – by way of censorship – God out of our lives and especially out of the lives of the children and the babies not yet born. We believers have no desire and no need to silence the atheists; **we know that God is in control and that HE will have the final say.**

Nicholas Humphrey **does not know the meaning of morality and is therefore not qualified to preach about morality.** This man is just another sanctimonious, deceiving, wicked, Satan-serving atheist who, in service to his masonic paymasters, **protects the secret** that the common people are trapped in a godforsaken, utterly corrupt, evil masonic prison. And **especially the education a child receives at home, where parents are allowed – even expected – to determine for their children what counts as truth and falsehood, right and wrong.** Children, I'll argue, have a human right **not to have their minds crippled by**

exposure to other people's bad ideas – no matter who these other people are. But in his warped view of morality those 'other people' do not include atheists like himself who want to censor other people's free speech or who tell you that being raped as a child is less damaging than being brought up to believe in God.

Parents, correspondingly, have no god-given licence to enculturate their children in whatever ways they personally choose: no right to limit the horizons of their children's knowledge [that is not what loving parents who believe in God are doing – that is what atheists like Nicholas Humphrey want to do to children], to bring them up in an atmosphere of dogma and superstition, or to insist they follow the straight and narrow paths of their own faith. Look how the sly weasel wants children to grow up *following the crowd* – straight to hell. **“Matthew 7:13-14**

"Enter by the narrow gate. For the gate is wide and the way is easy that leads to destruction, and those who enter by it are many. For the gate is narrow and the way is hard that leads to life, and those who find it are few." (ESV)

Enter By the Narrow Path

In most Bible translations these words are written in red, meaning they are the words of Jesus Christ. The teaching is part of Christ's famous Sermon on the Mount.

Contrary to what you might hear in many American churches today, the way that leads to eternal life is a *difficult, less-travelled path*. Yes, there are blessings along the way, but *there are many hardships, too*.

The wording of this passage in the New Living Translation is especially poignant:

"You can enter God's Kingdom only through the narrow gate. The highway to hell is broad, and its gate is wide for the many who choose that way. But the gateway to life is very narrow and the road is difficult, and only a few ever find it."

One of the most *common misconceptions of new believers is thinking that the Christian life is easy, and God solves all of our problems. If that were true, wouldn't the path into heaven be wide?*

Although the walk of faith is replete with rewards, it's not always a comfortable road. Jesus spoke these words to prepare us for the reality—

the ups and downs, the joys and the sorrows, the challenges and the sacrifices—of our journey with Christ. He was **preparing us for the hardships of true discipleship**. The apostle Peter restated this reality, warning believers not to be surprised by painful trials:

Dear friends, do not be surprised at the painful trial you are suffering, as though something strange were happening to you. But **rejoice that you participate in the sufferings of Christ, so that you may be overjoyed when his glory is revealed**. (1 Peter 4:12-13, NIV)

Christ's teaching about the narrow gate is meant to be practical, not dogmatic. Many scholars believe it would be a mistake to think Jesus was implying that God has destined the majority of people for hell. **Those who find the narrow gate must search for it deliberately because it isn't obvious or easy to find**. The broad path, on the other hand, is the popular route. But, no matter how many people we observe choosing the broad road, it is **vital that we stick to the narrow one**.

Our steps along the narrow road may be lonely. The initial step involves a drastic reversal of everything we have known in life. From there forward, **the path includes a daily surrender of our natural self-centred tendencies**. It's no wonder the road is less travelled.

The Road Less Travelled Leads to Real Life

One of the early church's greatest preachers, John Chrysostom (349-407) said, **"The narrow path is unattractive by nature but becomes easy when we choose to follow it, because of our hope for the future."**

The narrow path is the route to following Jesus Christ, and it leads to eternal life:

Then, calling the crowd to join his disciples, he [Jesus] said, **"If any of you wants to be my follower, you must give up your own way, take up your cross, and follow me."** (Mark 8:34, NLT)

The narrow gate is the raw reality of a daily walk with Christ. It is what the Pharisees missed and we can miss, too, if we don't surrender to the Lord's way.

Like the Pharisees, we tend to prefer the wide path. This road is paved with independence, self-righteousness, and the typical inclination toward choosing our own way. Taking up our cross means **denying**

selfish desires. The genuine servant of God will almost always be in the minority.

Caesarius of Arles (470-543), another early church father said, "Labor is not long on the narrow road, nor is joy lengthy on the broad one. **Those whom the broad way of wickedness delights, after brief joy will have endless punishment. Those who follow Christ on the narrow way, after brief tribulations will merit to reach eternal rewards.**"

Only the road less travelled leads to eternal life." [Narrow Path Bible Verse - Matthew 7:13-14 \(learnreligions.com\)](#)

*In short, children have a right not to have their minds **addled by non-sense.*** Far from it being nonsense it makes perfect sense to believe in a higher spiritual power – God – and to behave in the way HE wants us to. What is nonsense ... and evil and illegal is what is happening because of the 'deadly' covid virus – the degrading and unhealthy forced face nappy wearing, endless lockdowns or tiers, the forced isolating and loss of earnings if someone tests positive for covid, kids being ordered home from school and schools closing because a pupil tests positive for covid, constant testing, track & trace, travel restrictions, coerced vaccinations, vaccine passports, vaccine apartheid, two-tier society ...

But do you hear Humphrey speaking out about any of that? Of course not; and since he doesn't he ***must be in agreement that the science justifies the madness.*** Wait. What? This man is a scientist and a pretty impressive one at that; he holds the position "Emeritus Professor of Psychology, London School of Economics, Visiting Professor of Philosophy, New College of the Humanities, Senior Member, Darwin College, Cambridge" and he has a most impressive CV [AboutMe \(humphrey.org.uk\)](#) He is clearly an eminent scientist and is therefore well-qualified to use science to support his atheistic theories. However since he agrees [by virtue of his silence] that masks – *any old cloth covering the nose and mouth* – stop the spread of viruses and that 'social distancing' and imprisoning people in their homes stops the spread of viruses the smug fool has ***totally discredited himself.*** [Let's not get into the requiring of people who have recovered from covid and thus have natural immunity to have the covid vaccine or the question of herd immunity.] If he does not believe that the science supports this total insanity then why is he not speaking out? Oh dear, oh dear, by staying silent and going along with the bullshit he doesn't realise that he has royally shot himself in the foot – his *credibility and with that his atheistic*

arguments are now destroyed ... forever. Why should anyone believe a word this liar says? The irony is that if he was a believer in God, rather than an atheist, he would not be staying silent – his conscience would not let him; plus he would have the *courage* to speak out.

But this atheist is a coward and he has no integrity. He keeps his mouth shut because the NWO tyranny doesn't affect him and his loved ones and **he's making sure it stays that way.** He hasn't lost his business or his job or suffered with his mental health or suffered at all through lockdown and neither has his family. Tens of thousands are allowed to watch Wimbledon or the footie, shoulder to shoulder and mask-less, yet our children are not allowed their families on sports day at school, we have to jump through hoops, which include having to book days in advance, to get a 45 minute slot at our local pool because we want to teach our children to swim [a vital skill which could one day save their lives] and my son [who has severe mental health problems] is not allowed his dog [the only thing that keeps him going and stops him killing himself] when he goes away for 6 months for treatment for his schizophrenia and anorexia. [Prior Covid the dog would have been welcomed/encouraged.] I could go on and on and on. And of course the poor are getting poorer and the rich are getting richer. *And we as a society have a duty to protect them from it.* The cheeky bastard. We have a duty to protect children from atheists like him who are *paedo-protectors*, who wish to take away their free speech, and who are enabling the NWO takeover which will **enslave** them. *So we should no more allow parents to teach their children to believe, for example, in the literal truth of the Bible than we should allow parents to knock their children's teeth out or lock them in a dungeon.* It infuriates and disgusts me that pompous prigs like Nicholas Humphrey are out there trying to convince people that a **belief in God is akin to child abuse.** The truth is prominent atheists like him do not care one iota about children who are abused – he is just another pathetic, cowardly *pretender* who benefits from the *masonic* world we live in which *protects paedophiles and other wicked criminals such as child traffickers and murderers.* *If children have a right to be protected from false ideas, they have too a right to be succoured by the truth.* As I say, this man doesn't give a damn about truth. He, just like all the other prominent atheists, is a liar and a hypocrite. He condones secret societies and he protects powerful freemasons [he's probably a freemason himself] and NWO disinformation agents. And if that isn't true someone needs to show me where he is exposing them. *And we as a society have a duty to provide it. Therefore we should feel as much obliged to pass on to our children the best scientific and philosophical understanding of the natural world –*

to teach, for example, the **truths of evolution** and cosmology, or the methods.” Evolution is not a truth; it is a **theory**. Stewart Kabatebate does a good write up on that too [5 Things Atheists Can't Prove - Inspired Walk](#)

Peter continues his excellent points [p 154]: “Like all repressive arguments advanced by supposedly liberal minds, this one is **repellently slippery**. Note how **moral and religious education are immediately characterised as dogma and superstition**, dismissed automatically as ‘narrow’. Note the assertion that those ideas he disapproves are ‘false’.

Further on in the same diatribe come the other confusions so beloved of the anti-theist front. Before we know it the **guilt-by-association smear** has been deployed once again and we are on to **female genital mutilation and alleged censorship**:

*‘Let’s suppose indeed that this is a lecture about female circumcision. And the issue is **not whether anyone should be permitted to deny a girl knowledge of Darwin, but whether anyone should be permitted to deny her the uses of a clitoris**. And now here I am suggesting that it is a girl’s right to be left intact, that parents have no right to mutilate their daughters to suit their own sociosexual agenda, and that we as a society ought to prevent it. What’s more, to make the positive case as well, that every girl should actually be encouraged to find out how best to use to her own advantage the intact body she was born with.’*

First, the suggestion seems to be that religious people support genital mutilation. Then such mutilation is equated with ‘denial’ of the knowledge of Darwin – **which Christians do not seek to bring about. Smear upon smear, upon smear**. I cannot reproduce the whole monstrous thing but I feel I should reproduce the speaker’s attempt to counter the doubts that some of his audience might have:

*‘Let me catch the question from the back of the hall, which I imagine goes something like this: “How’d you like it if some Big Brother were to insist on your children being taught his beliefs? How’d you like it if I tried to impose my personal ideology on your little girl?” I have the answer: that **teaching science isn’t like that, it’s not about teaching someone else’s beliefs, it’s about encouraging the child to exercise her powers of understanding to arrive at her own beliefs**.’*

So there. **His belief**, as my brother also insists, **is not a belief**. He is not Big Brother. That is some other person. How can we know? **It is just the blindingly obvious truth**. So why can’t you see it, you unteachable moron? **Which has been the starting point of the secret**

policeman and the inquisition merchant.” Like I say, why should anyone listen to a liar like Humphrey who tells you to trust the science when he is effectively telling you that a piece of cloth over your nose and mouth stops the transmission of viruses!

What an utterly abhorrent man Nicholas Humphrey is – he wants to be allowed his free speech whilst censoring the free speech of people who believe in God. And the sly devil is doing it under the *pretext of protecting children*. He is *lower than a snake’s belly*. As I say he demonstrates perfectly how ***morality and God are one and the same*** since ***without God there is no such thing as morality***. Course the fact he must lie and deceive and stoop to such levels as to call for a ban on religious teachings is just *more evidence that God does exist*. Why else would he want to stop parents bringing their children up to believe in God? People who have morals *protect free speech* – for all – not just for atheists. If he was a moral person as he claims he would be speaking out about the corona insanity and the evil NWO and he absolutely would *not* be calling for censorship – he would be insisting that *everyone has the right to freedom of expression, which includes the freedom to hold opinions and to receive and impart information and ideas*, especially on something which is of such monumental importance as to whether or not God exists; in fact there is ***nothing more important than the question of God’s existence***.

The real reason he wants to get rid of God is because God’s true servants are the only people with the courage to shine the light of truth in the darkest of places and are thus a direct threat [in fact the *only* threat] to the ***illuminati/masonic*** power structure.

“Matthew 5:14-16 NKJV

“You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lamp stand, and it gives light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

When you become a Christian Jesus says that you ARE LIGHT. Before you became a Christian you were in darkness, but when you became born again, **you become the “light of the world” because of Jesus who is in you.**

The world is in darkness; the world’s philosophies, the world’s doctrines, the world’s direction are all in a state of darkness. However **every born again Christian has the answers to the world’s problems through**

the word of God and also because Christ Jesus is in us.

Light was never created so that it could be hidden. Light was created to remove the darkness. Therefore **when you became a new creation in Christ, you became God's light to the world, so that you may reveal and expose the darkness that is in the world.**" [You Are Light - Inspired Walk](#)

Here's something to ponder: atheists say that man created God, but if the reason was to 'control the masses' why the need to obliterate him now?

In his determination to convince you that there is no God; that *Science and the theory of evolution* can explain everything, Nicholas Humphrey again *inadvertently adds to the weight of evidence that God does exist*. By making the bizarre claim that science can agree that we have souls he *achieves the opposite of what he intends – he demonstrates that scientific theory cannot* disregard God. I quote from [The human factor | Science | The Guardian](#) which was written 29/7/2006:

"The human factor

After 40 years of studying **the problem of consciousness**, Nicholas Humphrey believes it was **natural selection that gave us souls**. Yet another crazy atheist theory. Even **Charles Darwin** himself says: "We have seen in the last two chapters that man bears in his bodily structure clear traces of his descent from some lower form; but it may be urged that, as man differs so greatly in his mental power from all other animals, there must be some **error in this conclusion**." [The Descent of Man \(Darwin\)/Chapter III - Wikisource, the free online library](#) God, he insists, had nothing to do with it.

The distance between a neurone and a human mind seems very great, and to many philosophers and scientists quite impossible for science to cross. Even if minds are made from brains, and brains are made from billions of neurones, there seems **no way to get from one sort of thing to the other.**

Nicholas Humphrey's whole life as a scientist has been spent on that journey: in the 1960s he was part of the first team to discover how to record the activity of single neurones in a monkey's visual cortex; nearly 40 years later, he has reached a **grand theory of how consciousness might have arisen in a Darwinian world**, and why it might give us reasons to live.

The journey has been like the path of a neurone, full of twists and branchings and decisive contacts that altered its course. He has worked with monkeys in laboratories and in the wild. He has been a media don, a campaigner against nuclear weapons and the holder of a chair in parapsychological research who was dedicated to debunking even the possibility of telepathy or survival after death. He is an atheist, and the man who suggested to Richard Dawkins **the analogy of viruses of the mind for religions**; yet **nowadays he talks as if spirituality were the thing that makes us human.** Oh the irony of using the analogy of a *virus*. Did he know something then about a planned pandemic? It is of course the world's reaction to the coronavirus 'pandemic' that is awakening the masses to the realisation that we are being enslaved in a Satanic New World Order which in turn is waking people up to the realisation that God does exist.

For most of the 20th century consciousness had been out of bounds for scientists, and even for behavioural psychologists. Humphrey's original theory was one of the first signs that it could become a legitimate and fruitful area of scientific study.

In the mid-1990s he was able to move back to Cambridge, to a chair devoted to parapsychological research: since **the whole burden of his interest in the subject was that he did not believe in it**, he wrote *Soul Searching*, a book arguing that telepathy must be in principle impossible, and that Jesus was a conjuring charlatan like Uri Geller.

Yet, at the same time, he was developing a new and more **complex theory** of consciousness, which **puts something like the soul at the centre of human existence.** In his new theory the clue to the "hard problem" of consciousness - **the problem of why and how minds appear from matter** - is attacked head-on. The fact that we find it so difficult and so threatening to believe, as he says, "that there is **nothing more to human experience than the churning of chemicals and electrons within the brain**" seems to him to contain the kernel of the solution to the hard problem. **If it is so difficult for us to think that way, then the difficulty might in some sense have been designed by natural selection.** Wow, Humphrey is really clutching at straws in his efforts to disregard God.

Human beings, he writes, **"have a self that seems to inhabit a separate universe of spiritual being.** As the subjects of something so mysterious and strange, we humans gain new confidence and interest in our own survival, a new interest in other people, too. This feeds right back to our **biological fitness,** in both obvious and subtle ways. It makes us more

fascinating and more fascinated, more determined to pursue lives wherever they will take us. In short, more like the amazing piece of work that humans are."

The theory is, like every other theory of consciousness, **extremely controversial**. After 200 years in which **science has appeared to dethrone God and deny the possibility of the soul**, Humphrey is the first man to claim that science can agree that we have souls - but that it was natural selection, not God, which gave us them."

Nicholas Humphrey, with his bright scientific mind and decades of devoted study, is clearly *struggling to convince himself*, let alone believers, that God does not exist – that science alone provides an explanation for our existence and everything else. He too talks as if *spirituality is the thing that makes us human*. He is one of many devout and prominent atheists who, in his effort to convince us there is no God, has actually shown that the *evidence points to the existence of God*. One thing is certain he is one of many devout atheists who is *unable to prove* there is no God.

Finally on page 156 of Peter's book: "... the Christian is 'answerable for his soul to God and to **no earthly master**'. Edmund Burke similarly once said that one who truly feared God [which is of course quite a difficult thing to do] **feared nothing and nobody else**. And that is what makes the true Christian very dangerous for the freemasons who are in positions of power; and **someone for them to fear**.

The fact that Peter thinks fearing God is a difficult thing to do however shows that he does not understand what it means to be a true Christian; that he is only *pretending* to be a Christian – like so many people are. It shows that he doesn't fear God; it shows he **fears the freemasons**.

Fearing God is a healthy fear. I quote from [What Does It Mean To Fear God? The Answer Will Surprise You \(theblazingcenter.com\)](http://theblazingcenter.com)

"... scripture talks about the fear of the Lord in a very positive manner. Consider the words of **Psalm 147:10-11**:

*His delight is not in the strength of the horse, nor his pleasure in the legs of a man, but **the LORD takes pleasure in those who fear him, in those who hope in his steadfast love.***

Or consider [Proverbs 1:7](#), which says, "**The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge; fools despise wisdom and instruction.**"

What Does It Mean To Fear God? Humility

So what does it mean to fear God?

Here's a simple definition of the fear of the Lord:

The “fear of God” that brings God pleasure is not our being afraid of him, but our having a high and exalted, reverential view of him.
To “fear him” means to stand in awe of him:

Let all the earth FEAR the Lord; let all the inhabitants of the world STAND IN AWE OF HIM! (Psalm 33:8).

To fear the Lord is to stand in awe of his majesty, power, wisdom, justice, and mercy, especially in Christ – in his life, death and resurrection – that is, to have an exalted view of God.

To fear God means to dwell upon his beautiful, glorious holiness which is the **very opposite of sin and evil**, and to revere God and know that **he loves us so much that he desires us to hate and turn away from sin.**

To see God in all his glory and then respond to him appropriately.

To humble ourselves before him.

To adore him.

What does it mean to fear God? It means to **revere and glorify and love him above all else.**

We tend to be in awe of worldly power, talent, intelligence, and beauty. But **these things don't impress God** because “His delight is not in the strength of the horse (mighty armies, worldly power) nor his pleasure in the legs of a man (human strength).” After all, **we are simply frail, earthen vessels** whom God uses for his pleasure.

But God delights in those who fear him – those who stand in awe of him – and **instead of trusting in their own human abilities or resources, “hope in his steadfast love.”**

This is why we must be quick to listen and slow to speak. We know that we are creatures who desperately need God, and so we don't always voice our opinions immediately.

What Does It Mean To Fear God? **Childlike Reverence**

There is also a sense of "childlike" fear of the Lord. R.C. Sproul, speaking of Martin Luther, said this:

Luther is thinking of a child who has tremendous respect and love for his father or mother and who dearly wants to please them. He has a fear or an anxiety of offending the one he loves, not because he's afraid of torture or even of punishment, but rather because he's afraid of displeasing the one who is, in that child's world, the source of security and love.

To fear God is to relate to him as a child relates to his strong, respectful father. We respect and honor the Lord, and we are afraid of displeasing him. **Therefore we obey him.**

The Wicked Do Not Fear God

By way of contrast, the wicked person doesn't fear God. He doesn't stand in awe of God. The wicked don't honor or revere or love God.

The wicked have a low view of God:

***Transgression speaks to the wicked
deep in his heart;
there is no fear of God
before his eyes.
For he flatters himself in his own eyes
that his iniquity cannot be found out and hated.
The words of his mouth are trouble and deceit;
he has ceased to act wisely and do good.
He plots trouble while on his bed;
he sets himself in a way that is not good;
he does not reject evil."* (Psalm 36:1-4)**

The wicked person has such a low view of God and such a lack of awe for God that he doesn't think God can find out his sin or hate it.

He doesn't act wisely or do good because he doesn't view God as holy and just and serious about punishing sin. He trusts in his own wits and strength. Obviously, the Lord doesn't find any pleasure in the wicked.

The wicked refuses to fear God.

So let us fear God – stand in awe of him, take refuge in him, and hope in his steadfast love. For it brings the Lord pleasure when we trust in him for strength and help, not our own wits and resources.

It also serves as a protection for us. When we fear God appropriately, we stay far from sin. We don't want to displease our good and loving father.

We want to delight him.

The fear of the Lord is not a bad thing. Rather, when understood rightly, it motivates us to worship God and follow hard after him.”

Mark Altrogge also says:

“The fear of the Lord is so crucial to our lives that in the very beginning of Proverbs, Solomon tells his son the **fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowing God and understanding how to live:**

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge; fools despise wisdom and instruction. (Prov 1:7)

Gradually I came to understand the gospel that God so loved me he sent Jesus to die for me, and that when he saved me, he adopted me as his son and that nothing could ever separate me from his love.

I'm so grateful that early on I began reading the Bible, and especially Proverbs, for God taught me through his word that to fear him didn't mean I was to be scared of God or always expecting him to backhand me for some mistake. And God taught me that **a biblical fear of God is a wonderful thing, and a doorway to life and blessing.**

I had been afraid of punishment. But Jesus took my punishment on the cross. So I no longer had to fear God's punishment for my sins:

There is no fear in love, but perfect love casts out fear. For fear has to do with punishment, and whoever fears has not been perfected in love. (1 JN 4:18)

Does this mean I feel free to sin? That I can do whatever I wish and there won't be any consequences? **No. A healthy fear of God grows from**

coming to know God is infinitely, unimaginably, gloriously holy. Sin is the opposite of God's holiness. One of God's plans for his children, in conforming us to Jesus is to make us more and more holy, as he is holy. So in his perfect, deep love for us, in his holiness he will discipline us. Not punish us. But discipline us as a loving Father when we sin.

So to fear God means to dwell upon his beautiful, glorious holiness which is the very opposite of sin and evil, and to revere God and know that he loves us so much that he desires us to hate and turn away from sin.

I like the way GotQuestions.org puts it:

"Believers are not to be scared of God. We have no reason to be scared of Him. We have His promise that nothing can separate us from His love ([Romans 8:38-39](#)). We have His promise that He will never leave us or forsake us ([Hebrews 13:5](#)). Fearing God means having such a reverence for Him that it has a great impact on the way we live our lives. The fear of God is respecting Him, obeying Him, submitting to His discipline, and worshipping Him in awe."

A healthy fear of God has delivered me from sin and temptation hundreds of times in my life. The fear of the Lord has led me to seek him in my weakness and protected me from so many things that could destroy me. God has been true to his word. In fearing him, and turning away from evil, he has given me joy and peace and life and blessings." [The Wonderful, Amazing Blessings of the Fear of the Lord - Mark Altrogge \(biblestudytools.com\)](#)

At least you can get to Heaven from a North Korean labour camp or a torture chamber. You may also be able to arrive in Hell from a North Korean palace. And if you believe that, then the Great Leader has no power to control you. According to the believer, God's commandments and requirements exist outside time and cannot be amended even by Kim il Sung. If we love the thing that God commands, and desire the things he promises, then we too can live outside time and beyond the reach of Stalin, Kim, Mao, Pol Pot, Hitler or the rest – as their dungeons prove.

And even unbelievers have to recognise that God, whether he exists or not, predates earthly dictators and tends to survive them. God's laws and Christian morals do the same. If God is not dethroned, and His laws not revoked, He represents an important rival to the

despot's authority, living in millions of hearts. If he cannot be driven out of those hearts, then total control by the state is impossible. And that is unquestionably true. This may seem trivial to us in our secularised societies still benefiting from the freedoms that flowed from centuries of Christianity. We have forgotten how we arrived at our civilised state.” We are, of course, rapidly losing those freedoms now as we find ourselves living in *unprecedented* times whereby the world is now rapidly moving towards a one-world government under a one-world Luciferian religion – all of which is **foretold in the Bible.**

The Bible warns us that in the *last days* we are going to see some unprecedented things happening in this world.

2 Timothy 3: “**1**But mark this: There will be terrible times in the last days. **2**People will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boastful, proud, abusive, disobedient to their parents, ungrateful, unholy, **3**without love, unforgiving, slanderous, without self-control, brutal, not lovers of the good, **4**treacherous, rash, conceited, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God— **5**having a form of godliness but **denying its power. Have nothing to do with such people.**

6They are the kind who worm their way into homes and gain control over gullible women, who are loaded down with sins and are swayed by all kinds of evil desires, **7**always learning but **never able to come to a knowledge of the truth.** **8**Just as Jannes and Jambres opposed Moses, so also **these teachers oppose the truth. They are men of depraved minds, who, as far as the faith is concerned, are rejected. 9But they will not get very far because, as in the case of those men, their folly will be clear to everyone.**”

There are many details of the coming One World Government throughout the Bible but the most detailed description can be found in the book of the Revelation – it is a description of the last years of the Earth leading up to the Second Coming of Jesus Christ. Revelation 13 is the primary chapter where we see a description of society under the rule of The Beast, also known as The Antichrist.

I quote from [One-World Religion: 25 Quotes About the Coming NWO](#)
[One World Religion | End Times Prophecy Report](#)
“ONE-WORLD RELIGION: IT’S COMING

WHAT DOES THE BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE ONE-WORLD RELIGION?

You can't have a New World Order one-world government without a NWO one-world religion to help keep the diverse peoples of the earth under control. And the architects of the New World Order have been simultaneously working on both the one-world government and the one-world religion.

The one-world religion alluded to in Revelation is coming down the backstretch—and it's coming faster than anyone could have guessed just a few years ago.

"...and all the world wondered after the beast. And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?"

—Revelation 13:3-4

It's all about "worship"—and the whole world is going to worship both the dragon (Satan) and the beast (Many are adamant that the beast is "The AntiChrist," a super-evil villain who becomes the world leader. Others, particularly 99% of the Protestant churches taught that the beast was—wait for it—The Vatican. That is, until about 100 years ago. We've got a great article in the works to explain the ins and outs of both views. Check back!)

So, the people of the earth are going to be worshipping *someone* other than God the Father and Jesus Christ.

"And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world."

—Revelation 13:7-8

This is part of what the Bible says about the coming one-world New World Order religion. But what do the ones who are working for the one-world religion have to say about it?" Those quotes about the NWO one-world religion are well worth a read. Here's what **Karol Wojtyla (Pope John Paul II)** said: ***"By the end of this decade we will live under the first One World Government that has ever existed in the***

society of nations... a government with absolute authority to decide the basic issues of survival. One world government is inevitable."

See also [What is the New World Order? - Inspired Walk](#) I quote:

"Scriptures such as **Revelation 13:1-18**, **Revelation 14:9-12** and **Revelation 20:4-6** refer to the Antichrist beast system that will dominate the world in the future. The beast system is very much likened to the New World Order because of the gradual and systematic attempt to introduce a one-world religion, one-world money system and a one-world government.

Biblically, the chief architect of the New World Order system is the devil himself. Therefore the New World Order is a prelude to the ushering of the Antichrist.

The Bible describes Satan as being the "*god of this world*" (**2 Corinthians 4:4**) or the "*ruler of this world*" (**John 12:31**).

Satan once tempted Jesus by offering Christ "*the kingdoms of the world and their glory*" if Jesus would agree to worship him (**Matthew 4:8-10**).

The devil therefore has massive influence and control on the systems of this world. Satan is responsible for creating many philosophies, ideologies, false religions and economic systems that manage this world that we live in. The devil is therefore able to influence people, cultures, religions and governments. Globalization or the New World Order will not bring freedom, unity or an end to human suffering. **Instead it will introduce the Great Tribulation through an Antichrist dictatorship."**

[\(2\) 7 FACTS About the Mark of the Beast - YouTube](#)

As I say it is a pity Peter Hitchens is only a *pretend* Christian.

Right now have a swift read of this [phi2020yr11-04.pdf \(wyke.ac.uk\)](#) I quote:

"Is religion dangerous and bad for us? AO1 God is an illusion and the result of wish fulfilment • The views of Freud and Dawkins that society would be happier without Christianity as it is infantile, repressive and causes conflict. AO2 whether or not there is evidence that Christianity is a major cause of personal and social problems.

Freud and Dawkins both argue, in different ways, that religion and religious belief harm the human mind and that people would be happier without Christianity. As a consequence, **they present arguments for restricting parental control** over the upbringing of their children. However, there are scientists who argue that some beliefs can be shown to be good for people. Jo Marchant, a science journalist, suggests there is **compelling evidence** for positive medical and psychological benefits arising from some beliefs. In *Cure: A Journey into the Science of Mind Over Body* (2016), she does not seek to defend religion but explores how a range of practices and beliefs (many of which are found in religion and include social gatherings, belief in a loving God, time of prayerful stillness and silence, and being part of something bigger) **bring about physiologically measurable benefits** to the participants. Marchant cites a scientist who studied loneliness and found that social connections and a belief in the transcendent were important features for living happier and longer lives, and that these features are prominent in religious believers. After interviewing **scientists and doctors who provided compelling evidence**, she concluded that belief has a positive effect on people's mental and spiritual well-being: "...feeling part of something bigger may help us not only to deal with life's daily hassles but to defuse our deepest source of angst: knowledge of our own mortality...There are powerful evolutionary forces driving us to believe in God, or in the remedies of sympathetic healers, or to believe that our prospects are more positive than they are. The irony is that although those beliefs might be false, they do sometimes work: they make us better. Marchant is not necessarily disagreeing with Freud's analysis of the reason why people are religious, but **the scientists she interviewed come to a radically different conclusion to the one that Freud reached.**"

Sigmund Freud is yet another immoral, lying, deceiving, disgusting, sick, deranged, self-centred, proud and arrogant well-known atheist who also showed that **humans need God's guiding light** to keep us on the straight and narrow; that left to our own devices it is too easy to fall into pitiful degradation and total destruction.

He is described by professor Frederick Crews as "a fraud, the most vile, medically useless, misogynistic, snobbish, petulant, jealous, crazy, sex-obsessed creep you could ever hope not to look up at from a couch — and a man whose 'treatment' you wouldn't wish on your worst enemy".

Ysenda Maxtone-Graham writes:

"'Lock up your daughters!' I wanted to scream, when yet another innocent young Viennese woman **with a cough or an aching leg got sent**

to Freud for treatment at today's equivalent of £230 an hour, and came out a few months later totally traumatised and much more ill than she had been when she started.

Not once in this account does Freud do or say a single kind or unselfish thing.

Though a doctor, he had no Hippocratic sense that each human being deserved respectful treatment.'

So, when a young woman, Emma Eckstein, came to see him with an aching leg and bad period pains, he forced her story into line with his current theory ...

If a patient didn't come up with a nice pre-pubescent erotic incident, he or she was being 'resistant'.

At the same time Freud had latched on to the theory that the nose was the 'control centre for other organs and their maladies'. He diagnosed Emma with a double-syndrome, 'hystero-neurasthenia', the neurosis-part brought on by masturbation (Freud's pet-hate).

The treatment? The surgical removal of a bone from the poor girl's nose. Emma haemorrhaged blood. A month later, she was still bleeding profusely. Freud worked out that **her bleeding came from 'sexual longing** — expressing her desires through spurts of blood'.

Freud went through a phase of doing 'pressure treatment' on women's foreheads and bodies in his darkened consulting room, telling them to remove any tight clothing and then searching their bodies for their 'hystereogenic zones', while coercing them to tell him details of their sexual history.

As you read this book, it becomes ever-clearer that the real problem was inside Freud's own head — what Crews calls 'his **interior house of horrors**'.” [Was Freud really just a sex-mad old fraud? | Daily Mail Online](#)

See also [Sigmund Freud: Fake, Charlatan, Liar | National Review](#) by Kyle Smith. I quote:

“A new biography demolishes whatever was left of the Viennese **con man's** reputation.

Writing to his close friend and collaborator Wilhelm Fliess in 1890, Sigmund Freud explained that he couldn't pay a visit because, in a

struggling psychiatric practice that suckered rich society women in Vienna, “My most important client is just now going through a kind of nervous crisis and might get well in my absence.”

No, Freud wasn't being ironic: He depended on grandes dames to stay in business. On another occasion ... That appetite, as Frederick Crews makes clear in his exhaustive, reputation-pulverizing book *Freud: The Making of an Illusion*, was from an early age for fame and riches, which Freud relentlessly pursued by championing one faddish quack remedy after another, **backing away when justified criticism made his position untenable, covering his tracks with misleading or even completely false claims** about what he'd been up to, then bustling on to the next gold mine.

In 1884, for instance, in the giddy throes of a fondness for cocaine that Freud would indulge on and off for some 15 years, he had the marvellous idea of treating a brilliant young scientist, Ernst Fleischl von Marxow, for a mild morphine addiction (resulting from surgery) by putting the patient on cocaine. Instead, Fleischl became hugely addicted to both morphine and cocaine — sleepless nights, strung-out dozy days — and wasted away into a scarecrow while Freud, **writing about the patient under a pseudonym, bragged in a paper about the tremendous success of his experiment.** Meanwhile, a colleague of Freud was discovering an actual useful application of cocaine, as a topical anaesthetic that opened the door to new kinds of surgery (such as on the eye). This was a truly revolutionary breakthrough and Freud had nothing to do with it. Later he would suggest that he had been on the brink of making the discovery but had been distracted by his fiancée, Martha.

A huge slice of Freud's work is simply plagiarism.

Today Freud barely exists in scientific literature, which has **rejected his dodgy claims and outlandish boasts.**”

Have a read of this Q & A ‘Freud or Fraud’ by Michael Cook [Library : Freud or Fraud? | Catholic Culture](#) I quote:

“**Van den Aardweg:** Freud's negative influence has outweighed his positive influence. I said that he blocked and imprisoned psychology and psychotherapy. But he was tremendously influential in instilling a false view of man in the human sciences in America and in American culture, and was partly responsible for the **devastating sexual revolution of the 60s.**”

To begin with, he reduced the human psyche to a **bundle of biological instincts and processes** and thereby obscured the reality of human essence, that is, man's **immaterial soul** with its inherent immaterial "instincts", aspirations, and powers. **Mature love** was "actually" **no more than an outgrowth of the erotic instinct**. **Conscience** was no longer the perception of eternal, supra-human values but **a learned set of rules** -- like traffic rules -- and so it was abolished, against all the evidence. Look in the index of psychology or personality handbooks, and you will hardly find the word "conscience". But, as the famous French Jewish psychiatrist Henri Baruk has made it clear, **conscience is not something external which is imposed on us by learning, but on the contrary, "the cornerstone of the psyche"**.

Added to that is Freud's **exclusion of the whole moral-spiritual dimension of the soul**. Happiness becomes identified with harmony of the instincts, but **no deeper or ultimate sense in life is recognised**. In short, his view of man **cut man off from his deepest roots, from the sacred and eternal, from moral truth**. It was a **profoundly disheartening and demoralising doctrine, and it has unsettled many young students and intellectuals, and it often served as a justification for regrettable choices in their lives**. Freud's ideas have been over-simplified, of course, but even so the spirit they radiated was his. **By undermining the real values** of a culture, which ultimately are of **moral and religious absolutes**, one undermines the culture itself. And **intellectuals were Freud's disciples** and collaborators: writers, novelists, artists, social scientists...

Patients he described as cured turned out on later examination not to have been cured at all. Studies of the effects of analytic methods, which are often hardly really Freudian any more, do not support them.

MercatorNet: *How did he become so popular, if, as you argue, his evidence was doctored, his patients never got well, and his theories were far-fetched?*

Van den Aardweg: By **propaganda and media attention**. **Simplified and popularised Freudianism** is, after all, about the titillating subject of sex."

Let's now take a look at 'The Atheist Experience'. I quote from wiki: **"The Atheist Experience** is an American live, weekly televised webcast based in Austin, Texas. Listeners—

[theists](#) and [atheists](#) alike though theists are preferred—are encouraged to [call in](#) to discuss the [existence of God](#) and related topics. Calls from theists are usually given priority, as **the aim of the webcast is to encourage theists to question their theistic beliefs** *[why are believers in God such a threat? They're not harming anyone. They're not committing any crimes – their only 'crime' is to have silly supernatural beliefs. Why don't you leave God's people alone and go after some real criminals? Why don't you challenge the tyrants who are in positions of power – the people who are a real threat? Why don't you attack the NWO shills? Why are believers in God such a problem for you that you must dedicate so much of your time and energy trying to destroy them, and freemasons and NWO gatekeepers are not?]* and thus, theists are often asked to explain what they believe, and why. Following the webcast, each episode is made available on [YouTube](#), as well as in an audio-only [podcast](#) format.

History^{[[edit](#)]}

In April 1996, a woman named Kellen Von Houser took the initiative of forming a group for atheists in the Austin area by e-mailing local atheists.^[4] After several informal monthly gatherings, the Atheist Community of Austin was formally founded on December 15, 1996, by which time it had attracted around 60 members.^[4] By June 1997, the ACA had its own website, a relatively new medium at the time, to reach out to fellow atheists on the internet.^[4] The first episode of *The Atheist Experience*, a pre-recorded [pilot](#), aired on October 19, 1997.^{[4][5]}

From the second show onward, the episodes were broadcast live on cable access television on every other Sunday, giving the opportunity to viewers to call the show live. Initially the show's length was one half-hour.^[6] Ray Blevins was the show's first host, while Joe Zamecki served as the first co-host.^[6]

The show length was extended to an hour in September 1998.^[6] From December 1999 on, *The Atheist Experience* began streaming over the Internet, enabling anyone around the world with Internet access to watch.^[6] Since November 2005, *The Atheist Experience* (as well as *The Non-Prophets Radio*) has also been distributed as a [podcast](#) to a global audience.^[7]

A [YouTube](#) channel, which became the official channel in August 2012, has **over 306,000** subscribers and **over 98 million video views** as of December 2019.^{[8][9][10][11]} On June 24, 2018, the show aired its 1000th episode.^[2]

The first episode (pilot) was recorded at Furr's Cafeteria in October 1997.^[5] Subsequent episodes were recorded at the [public-access](#)

[television](#) studio at Austin Public (1143 Northwestern Ave). After 18 years, long-standing logistical and technical issues at the public access studio prompted the crew to move to the ACA's Freethought Library (1507 West Koenig Lane) in October 2015.^{[12][13]}

The Atheist Experience's success has spawned several spin-off shows also produced by the ACA; as of July 2018, these were *The Non-Prophets* Radio podcast, the *Talk Heathen*^[14] talk show, the *Godless Bitches* podcast and *The Preaching Humanist* television show.^{[15](2:51)} In December 2018, the new *Secular Sexuality* live show was launched.^[16]

Funding[[edit](#)]

The show is co-financed through donations to the Atheist Community of Austin's general fund,^[17] and since May 2018 through [Patreon](#).^[18]

Presenters[[edit](#)]

Current[[edit](#)]

Host

Matt Dillahunty: a professional magician who was raised a [fundamentalist Baptist](#)^[32] and was a Christian for more than twenty years. He served in the [Navy](#) for eight years before moving to Austin to spend several years in the [video game industry](#).^[33] Although he intended to attend [seminary](#) and pursue a career in the [ministry](#), he came to reject his previous theistic beliefs.^[33] He co-founded Iron Chariots, a counter-apologetics wiki,^[34] co-presented *The Atheist Experience* for the first time in March 2005, and served as the president of the Atheist Community of Austin from 2006 to 2013.^{[35][36][37]}

There are **10** former presenters; interestingly two of them are *homosexual* – **Jen Peeples** and **Phil Session** who “tried to reconcile his [Christian faith with his homosexuality](#); failing, he left Christianity”.

Affiliations[[edit](#)]

Since its launch on July 29, 2014, *The Atheist Experience* has been affiliated with [AtheistTV](#), the world's first atheism-dedicated television channel.^[79] Distributed through the [Roku](#) streaming television network, and available through online streaming through the [American Atheists](#) webpage, Atheist TV's playlists and programming include recent episodes of *The Atheist Experience*.^[25] [The Atheist Experience - Wikipedia](#)

Matt Dillahunty is now a prominent figure in the movement to convince us that God does not exist. He is another snide and condescending atheist who thinks he knows it all. He has an arrogant sense of certainty – he is haughty and self-satisfied and so wise in his own eyes; unfortunately for him he is so *deadly wrong*.

Take a look at his ‘views on morality’ [Matt Dillahunty - Wikipedia](#) I quote: “One of Dillahunty’s recurring themes has been the superiority of [secular morality](#) over [religious morality](#). His key contentions on the issue are that secular moral systems are inclusive, dynamic, encourage change, and serve the interests of the participants, whereas **religious moral systems serve only the interests of an external authority**.^{[35][36]} Dillahunty – just like all the other celebrity atheists – is a dirty little *twister of truth*. There is nothing bad about serving the ‘external authority’ God; on the contrary He is ***all that is good***. When we serve God *our behaviour is positive and we become good people* – we ***listen to our conscience*** and we behave in an honest and upright and helpful manner; we also become strong and confident. As a result we live ***healthy*** lives and we are a positive influence on our loved ones, work colleagues and on society in general. What is wrong with that? Why does Dillahunty have a problem with that? Is it because he *is not listening to his conscience*, and that makes him *uneasy*? [By virtue of his silence he is ***serving the interests of a hidden – evil – authority, freemasonry*** which means he is *serving God’s adversary Satan*.] He touched on the subject again at a lecture at the 2013 American Atheists Convention in Austin: “They say we’re immoral, when **we’re the only ones who understand that morality is derived from empathy, fairness, cooperation, and the physical facts about interacting in this universe**. As with all atheists, Matt Dillahunty’s argument fails because he refuses to acknowledge the existence of ***spirituality***. The *fact* is he has a stubborn, obstinate *spirit* which makes him *unresponsive to God’s guidance or correction*. They’ve **broken their moral compass and sacrificed their humanity on the altar of religion**. On the contrary, true believers in God are the only people with a moral compass *because, as I say, they are prepared to sacrifice their lives*, just as Jesus did, for the sake of truth, justice and freedom. Is Matt Dillahunty being persecuted for speaking the truth? Is he willing to die in his struggle for the truth? No, of course not, he too *lives a comfortable and protected life in the masonic matrix*. He is just another PRETENDER. If he cared about truth he too would be speaking out about the secret, illegal, unaccountable, evil ***masonic authority*** which controls all aspects of our lives [and you can’t tell me that an intelligent and worldly-wise man like him does not know about freemasonry; no, he is almost certainly a

freemason himself] and he would be exposing the 'controlled opposition' snakes – the people who subvert the truth and are the NWO enablers. [And you can't tell me that he does not know about them either.] **Whilst he continues to protect the masonic matrix he has lost the moral argument.** They say we're lost and broken and in need of salvation, when **we're the ones who are free.**"^[37] None of us, including him, are free whilst we are living in a **masonic matrix**. Dillahunty holds the view that advocating infinite reward or punishment for finite deeds is "morally inferior".^[38] Far from it being 'morally inferior', it makes perfect sense. If he was the victim of some kind of injustice whereby he was failed by the police, courts, politicians, media etc wouldn't he be comforted to know that whoever had wronged him would surely be facing justice in the afterlife if not in this life?

The truth is Matt Dillahunty is a cowardly sell out; he is nothing but a smug, supercilious, self-serving, egotistical, cocksure, obnoxious fool who earns a living gracing the *world stage* with his *opinions*. There is nothing virtuous about that. Someone needs to tell him to claw back some self-respect, go and get a real job and stop making money trying to convince people to follow him down the wrong path. When he decides to stop turning a blind eye to the fact that the world is controlled by a cabal of globalist billionaires who are facilitated by people who operate within a network of *secret societies* and he decides to become a freedom fighter which means being a courageous **truth soldier** then he can talk about morals.

Have a read of this [The Silver Bullet That Killed Evolution. \(silverweapon.com\)](http://silverweapon.com) I quote:

"The Silver Bullet That Killed Evolution.

The single question that no Darwinist or atheistic naturalist can logically answer.

"Dillahunty's Demise: The Problem Of Solipsism"

Christians have a simple, logical account for certain knowledge of external reality: **God enables us to know that external reality exists.**

Conversely, atheists have **no rational means by which to know (via justification / proof) that an external reality actually exists outside of their own minds.** This is known as **the problem of "solipsism."**

Wikipedia describes it this way:

"Epistemological solipsism is the variety of idealism according to which only the directly accessible mental contents of the solipsistic philosopher can be known. The existence of an external world is regarded as an unresolvable question rather than actually false."

Atheist-activist Matt Dillahunty concedes:

"We cannot ever solve the problem of hard solipsism... It's possible that everything I experience could be an illusion... I could be a brain in a vat... I could be stuck in the matrix... There is no solution to this currently and there may never be."

- <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fEETzt7JHMs> (14:29 mark.)

Everything we plebs experience is an illusion – all the world is a stage; politics is theatre. We are stuck in a matrix – a **masonic** matrix – and there is ample evidence of that; so is he lying and ignoring that fact or is he genuinely not aware of that fact; in other words is he not as smart as he makes out? To assume ignorance is to assume he is not aware of the NWO and the unfolding global tyranny, and I think we can all agree that if that is the case he would have had to have been asleep for the past 16 months [at the time of penning this it is July 2021.]

...In the YouTube video clip referenced above, Matt Dillahunty goes on to state that the problem (of solipsism) "doesn't matter," on the basis that he "still experiences a reality" and is "forced by practical necessity" to "evaluate said reality by its rules."

The rest of that article is *well worth reading* – excellent, irrefutable points are made. Have a read also of the excellent and totally true points being made here too [The Silver Bullet That Killed Evolution.](#)

silverweapon.com) Bryan says:

"If per Darwinian beliefs our thoughts were entirely the product of material brains, our unique chemistry would mean that one man's logic and truth is another man's fallacy; one man's brain wiring would conclude one answer, while another man's brain wiring would conclude an entirely different one... And both would be "right"!"

...So in considering our observations to this point, how then is it possible that we're each capable of absolute logical thought processes which enable us to recognize truth, establish fact, and gain knowledge itself?

The answer to this mystery...

...is found within the **Biblical worldview** that **we are much more than mere material beings!**

The Bible explains that "we are not our bodies or brains" per se, but that we are **spiritual beings residing in the flesh...**

Added to that, there are numerous verses in the Bible which indicate that our spirits - our true selves - are able to **experience emotion...**

...which reveals that our spirits are capable of *thought*.

The inference is therefore that we have an **immaterial mind** intertwined with our physical brains...

And thus, we have a viable explanation that solves the mystery of our logical minds.

Obviously, nobody can say for certain how mind and brain interact. In fact, to this day, scientists aren't even certain how memory works...

But for the most part, the symbiotic relationship between mind and brain can be thought of in the following way: **Our immaterial minds formulate thoughts and conclusions, while our brains process the resulting messages and send the appropriate signals to our physical bodies.** It is analogous to a person sitting behind a computer, where the brain is the computer and the "real self" is giving the computer commands.

Of course, our minds also *receive* data from our bodies (via the 5 senses), which is the "input" that becomes the subject matter of logical thought processes.

The Atheist's Response...

The most common response given by atheists and materialists to the "logical dilemma" that we've identified here...

...is that **"logic must somehow exist independent of the brain".**

Um, what?!

Allow me to stress that **these are materialists** implying that

logical thought processes are not dependent on the only material thing capable of thought, according to their own philosophy... *The brain.*

So where do they claim that logical thought processes *originate*, if not the brain? *From asteroids?*

Obviously, the notion that logical thought processes exist somewhere out in "nowhere land" is a departure from logic itself. **The materialist, in refusing to contemplate a worldview outside of their own, has no other choice but to offer explanations that are anything but cogent.**

The Bible tells us that God, our immaterial, universal, unchanging, and loving creator...

...made mankind in His own image.

God gave us the ability to think logically, because logic is part of His own nature; God's "currency" is faith, but it is also knowledge and wisdom. God urges us to gain wisdom, and teaches us in His Word that the fear (respect) of the Lord is the beginning of *all* wisdom. *And that is the absolute truth. Understand it and understand it completely.*

Consider...

If not for our God-given ability to think logically, we would be incapable of gaining knowledge and wisdom, and therefore unable to fulfil an integral part of God's desire for our lives!

Will The Real Grand Theory Of Everything, Please Stand Up?

The deeper we delve into the "mysteries of life" by following the Biblical roadmap, the more things coalesce; the pieces of the puzzle began to form a very clear and seamless picture...

Near Death Experiences, also referred to as "NDE's", provide corroborating evidence that we are indeed spiritual beings at the core, and that our bodies are merely a temporary "shell", if you will...

There are literally *millions* of reported NDE cases where patients, who

have been resuscitated from complete heart failure or even clinical brain death, vividly recount details of an out of body experience...

...during which they were obviously able to think, as well as feel emotion. In fact, a consistent theme among NDE survivors is a feeling of being "*more alive than ever*".

Skeptics have a number of "rescuing devices" that they use to dismiss the growing mountain of evidence that **human consciousness survives death...**

But there is simply no "naturalistic" explanation whatsoever for how some NDE survivors are able to accurately describe "unknowable details" of events that transpired around their physical bodies, or even miles away from their physical bodies, while they were "out"...

A number of these "remote viewing" experiences have been documented by prominent physicians and reported in peer-reviewed medical journals.

Obviously, doctors and nurses cannot see a spirit leaving the body of a patient laying in a hospital bed or on the operating table...

...which immediately implies that **the human spirit must reside in an "invisible realm" - i.e., another dimension.**

What's intriguing here is that **science, and in particular string theory, has for many years predicted the strong possibility of other dimensions...**

...other dimensions where our laws of physics do not apply, and where other lifeforms may exist.

Essentially, string theory is *where science and the supernatural shake hands.*

Consider that while there is much disagreement and conjecture on exactly what might exist in the extra dimensions that string theory postulates, the "door of possibilities" is wide open...

"Supernatural", by definition, simply refers to that which operates or exists "beyond the known laws of nature". **So why would another dimension, with laws of physics entirely different from our own, or**

perhaps no laws at all....

...*not* be considered a "supernatural realm", when that's precisely what it is?

Nevertheless, natural science, being that it operates under the premise of methodological *naturalism*, rejects all notions of the supernatural.

Mankind's quest for truth ultimately boils down to a **"battle" between intelligent causation vs. mindless causation...**

And yet, despite having no objective proof of one cause over the other, modern science has **painted itself into a corner by categorically rejecting intelligent causation - despite that it provides the only logical and cohesive answer to life's deepest mysteries.**

But getting back to string theory...

...my point is not that it is true. We don't yet know. But it's certainly intriguing that string theorists "unknowingly" **support the truth of the Biblical worldview...**

The Bible refers to a "spiritual realm", which fits the mold of another dimension, and clearly one with "laws of physics" entirely different from our own...

The Bible describes this spiritual dimension as the realm of God the Father, God the Son (Jesus), and God the Holy Spirit; the realm of angels and human spirits; the realm of Satan and demons (fallen angels); and the realm of heaven and hell.

...It's an existence **just as real as our own, but in a dimensional plain of sorts, that is *invisible* to us under normal circumstances.** This **correlates with** how NDE survivors report being able to see into the earthly realm while in their "out of body state of being" - almost like a one-way mirror from one dimensional existence into another. *Fascinating.*

Life's Simple Purpose...

All talk of evidence aside, **the truth of God and His creation have been made obvious to all,** like a home and its builder, or a painter and painting.

Right now, today, wherever you are and whatever your situation or past...

You have a loving heavenly Father who created you to be a part of His family... **Our purpose is simple and elegant: To love God, love others, and be loved by Him.**

"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." - John 3:16

Here's the kicker... **Living a life of sin is *not* your best life. You're only cheating *yourself* if you believe otherwise.** God didn't name sins in the Bible to make life difficult. He listed them by name to warn us of the things that we should avoid because they cause us, or those around us, inevitable harm... In the same way, do you not warn your own children of potential dangers?

God gave us a free will, so that *true love is possible*, but warned us of sin from the very beginning, because He loves us...

The best possible life that you can experience comes *not* from following your own selfish and sinful desires, but by following *Jesus*, and doing the Father's will for your life... This doesn't mean a life of no suffering, pain or sorrow. But indeed, it promises the most joyful and fulfilling life attainable.

If you're ready to accept Jesus into your heart and life, there is no particular "special prayer" that you need to pray...

Simply talk to God as you would your best friend in the world... Let Him know that you're sorry for your sins and that you are placing your trust in Jesus and his sacrifice on the cross, to have your sins washed away and your slate wiped forever clean... Let God know that you're ready to repent, and ready to put Him first by following Jesus for the rest of your life... Amen!"

And here is another excellent article [The Silver Bullet That Killed Evolution. \(silverweapon.com\)](http://silverweapon.com)

I have a question for Matt [and all non-believers need to think about this]: what if everyone [including all atheists] had a 'light-bulb' moment and realised that GOD DOES INDEED EXIST, and with that, everyone immediately decided to 'get right with God' and started behaving like true believers, **would he then have the courage of his convictions to stand alone in his Godless beliefs?** Or would that be enough to convince him that God does exist? I can tell you now that he *would be* spooked enough to also realise the divine truth and he would immediately go cap in hand to God and REPENT.

How do I know he would not stand alone? Because he is *of* this world – right now his ***faith is in the ability of the freemasons*** to continue to enable him to have the good life he has and the protection he enjoys; he is *confident that* ***the world will always be a masonic matrix***. That, as we know, depends on the globalists winning and being able to kill or enslave we plebs in their NWO prison. That won't happen of course because, as I say, *humanity is waking up to the truth* and good people *all over the world are turning to God for guidance and the courage to fight for their freedom*.

Only the wise folk – God's people – are able to stand alone because they ***do not depend on men in their secret societies*** to provide for them and protect them, they ***depend on God*** for everything they need and for His protection.

I quote from [What is Dependence on God and why does God value it so much? | Christian Faith \(christian-faith.com\)](http://christian-faith.com)

“What is Dependence on God and why does God value it so much?

[Prayer teaching](#), [Christian Living](#), [Repentance and Holiness](#)

The Bible says that God's children are predestined to be conformed to the image of Jesus.

Romans 8:29 For whom He foreknew, He also predestined to be *conformed to the image of His Son*, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren.

If there was one principle by which Jesus guided His life on earth, it was **dependence upon the Father**.

John 5:19 Then Jesus answered and said to them, “Most assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father do; for whatever He does, **the Son also does in like manner.**”

Put another way, Jesus did nothing independently!

Ouch!

There is something in our **human nature** which wants to “go our own way” and to “make it on our own”. Something which aspires to **SELF-realisation**. Something which wants to say, “I figured it out, I worked hard, I am a self-made man, and **LOOK AT ME!**”

The Bible has a name for this: it is called “**the boastful pride of life**”. So many people in the world are laboring and scheming with a view to achieving a sense of personal pride and accomplishment – for those not given primarily to lust and greed it is general **THIS “pride of life”** that becomes the motivation.

But what does the Bible say?

1 John 2:15 Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of **the Father is not in him.**

1 John 2:16 For all that is in the world — the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and *the pride of life* — is not of the Father but is **of the world.**

1 John 2:17 And **the world is passing away**, and the lust of it; but he **who does the will of God abides forever.**

Our motivation in all that we do **SHOULD** be “the love of God”, “the glory of God”, and flowing from this “love for others” – not the “love of the praise of men” but **their eternal and temporal welfare.**

Even in religion, men can work quite INDEPENDENTLY of God. We can try to do many things in our own strength, presumably so we can commend ourselves to ourselves or to others.

But whatever is rooted in this INDEPENDENT ATTITUDE is NOT acceptable to God!

From the beginning, **God desired to do all things together with us.** God used to walk with Adam in the garden in the cool of the day. God was and wanted to be a Father to Adam. And God wants to share His life with us. First of all **He makes us new and clean through the blood of Jesus and**

the work of the cross. Then He puts His Holy Spirit within us, that it might truly be “Christ in you” and **not some “independent you” that cannot in fact live the kind of life God intended** for you. The kind of life God intends for you is a **supernatural life, one which depends on the power of the Spirit in every aspect from start to finish.**

If there is one thing we need to repent of, first and foremost, it is **INDEPENDENCE.** From this independence towards God come all our failures to love and obey God. You may be aware of many sins in your life. But if you try to overcome them in your own strength, your **success will be limited,** and you will **not have dealt with THE ROOT.**

John the Baptist said, “The axe is laid to the root of the tree”.

Matthew 3:10 And even now the axe is laid to the root of the trees. Therefore every tree which does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire.

God doesn't lay the axe to the branches of the tree, but **to the root.** Sometimes we want to clean up a few of the ugly branches of the tree – like rudeness, addiction, irresponsibility, cheating, lust and so on, but **KEEP** our own independent life. **This will never do. God is calling for a radical departure from the old ways. If we believe in Jesus, He has made it possible for us to WALK WITH HIM again.**

The call we must hear is the call to walk with God again, to have fellowship with Him.

1 Corinthians 1:9 God is faithful, by whom you were called into the fellowship of His Son, Jesus Christ our Lord.

So What Does Dependence on God Look Like?

Dependence on God is the attitude which says in all things **“I need God”.** This is expressed through prayer. Prayer is not something for useless people who have nothing better to do in life. Prayer is connecting to the Central Person of the Universe, the ONLY Savior, the King of Kings and the Lord and Lords, and INVITING HIM to get involved in all things that concern us. **Rather than prayer being something you do in church or even the practice of putting your hands together and speaking/whispering/thinking your thoughts/questions to ‘something’**

[which I believe is fake anyway since *God knows what you are thinking*; He knows what is in your heart] I understand it to be the practice of letting your ***heart do the talking***. I believe we communicate with God by *striving to have a pure heart – a genuine desire in our hearts to do what is right at all times, especially when that means having to be brave or standing alone*. And when we have questions or problems or insecurities we ***look to the bible for answers***. That's what I do anyway, and I always find the answer there. In fact without the bible I would not be able to write/say/do what I do regarding my freedom fighting.

I used to pray in the conventional way but my prayers were never answered because ***God knows me and knows what is best for me***; just as he does you. I have since learnt to do away with all that and just *trust in Him and let him do what he wants with me!* So far it's working – we now have a much better relationship. LOL.

We need to learn to pray much in the Spirit. Yes, even in our ability to PRAY we have to depend on the Holy Spirit to be successful.

Romans 8:26 Likewise the Spirit also helps in our weaknesses. For we do not know what we should pray for as we ought, but **the Spirit Himself makes intercession for us** with groanings which cannot be uttered.

We were made for the purpose of receiving God into our lives, and living with Him every day!

God is not pleased when we try to go off by ourselves, even if it is to impress Him!

We need to **seek His presence, His Word, His heart, His instructions all the time.** **Because if we don't we let Satan in.**

It doesn't mean we need a supernatural revelation for every minor move we make. **But in all the significant decisions, and in the way we talk to people, I believe we need the Lord's input.**

Why Does God value this Dependent Attitude So Much?

I believe one reason is that He really loves us and wants to enjoy a fellowship with us. Another reason is that He never intended for us to Go Our Own Way. We were not made for that. **We were made to walk with God.** The Bible says, "How can two walk together unless they are agreed?" (Amos 3:3). **We are not going to be able to walk with**

God unless we agree with Him. In other words when you stop stubbornly resisting God you will be able to *hear* him; and when that happens your *life will be transformed* which will immensely benefit you and everyone around you.

There are a couple of other things to consider here also.

One is that we have a powerful enemy. Yes, **Satan is too powerful and clever for us** when we do not avail ourselves of what God freely offers us. Satan's demons are everywhere, lying in wait to deceive, harass, steal, kill and destroy. Satan is doing this to people everywhere now, he wants to do it to you as well. **Can you really chart your own course without the continuous guidance of the Holy Spirit in an environment as treacherous as the one we have come to live in?**

The second issue is the question our eternal judgment, even of the judgement or evaluation WE will face before the Lord one day. If we are in Christ, we will not be condemned, but even if we are in Christ, the quality of our work will be evaluated, and rewarded or destroyed accordingly. **This is just too important to leave to chance, or to our own understanding. We need God in daily life to get this right.**

The consequences of our actions now will ripple through eternity forever. Therefore we MUST draw near to God, not simply to be passive receivers of His grace, but also **to be active co-workers with the Lord in all things that we do.**

As the Scripture says, **"Death and life is in the power of the tongue"** (Proverbs 18:21) – but **how can we hope to handle our tongue without Almighty God transforming our hearts, informing our minds and leading us in what to say and how to say it?**

Let us pray that we may not miss the true intentions of God for our lives through a foolish clinging to independent ways. **God has something much higher and more noble for us."**

See also [Greater Is He Who Is in Me - 1 John 4:4 \(learnreligions.com\)](http://learnreligions.com) | quote:

"Little children, you are from God and have overcome them, for he who is in you is greater than he who is in the world. (ESV)

Today's Inspiring Thought: Greater Is He Who Is in Me

"He who is in the world" refers to the devil or Satan. There's no doubt that Satan, the evil one, is strong and fierce, but God is much more powerful. **Through Jesus Christ, the Lord's mighty strength dwells in us and equips us to overcome the enemy.**

In this verse, the verb "overcome" is in a perfect tense, meaning it speaks of a past finished victory and a present state of being an overcomer. In other words, our victory over Satan is finished, complete, and continual. We are overcomers because Jesus Christ overcame Satan on the cross and **continues to overcome him in us.** Christ said in John 16:33:

"I have said these things to you, that **in me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation.** But take heart; I have overcome the world." (ESV)

Don't get the wrong impression. We will still face hard times and tribulations as long as we are living in this world. **Jesus said the world would hate us just as it hated him.** But at the same time, he stated that **he would pray to protect us from the evil one** (John 17:14-15).

In the World But Not of the World

Charles Spurgeon once preached:

"Christ does not pray that we should be taken out of the world, because our abode here is for our own good, for the world's benefit, and for his glory."

In the same sermon, Spurgeon later expounded:

"A tried saint brings more glory to God than an untried one. I do verily think in my own soul that a believer in a dungeon reflects more glory on his Master than a believer in paradise; that a child of God in the burning fiery furnace, whose hair is yet unscorched, and upon whom the smell of the fire has not passed, displays more the glory of Godhead than even he who stands with a crown upon his head, perpetually singing praises before the eternal throne. Nothing reflects so much honor on a workman

as a trial of his work, and its endurance of it. So with God, **It honors him when his saints preserve their integrity."**

Jesus commands us to go out into the world for his honor and glory. He sends us **knowing we will be hated and will face trials and temptations, but he reassures us that our ultimate victory is already secure because he himself lives in us.**

You Are From God

The writer of 1 John addressed his readers affectionately as little children who were "from God." **Never forget that you belong to God. You are his beloved child. As you go out into this world, remember this--you are *in* this world but not *of* this world.**

Rely on Jesus Christ who *lives in you at all times.* He will give you victory over every obstacle the devil and the world throw at you.

As I say, unlike God's servants who are ***so secure in their belief that they have the strength to stand alone***, atheists [Satan's servants] ***need strength in numbers*** to feel secure because deep down, whether they are honest enough to admit it – even to themselves – they harbour a nagging doubt that ***they may be wrong***; that God may exist.

Even Matt is *not certain* that there is no God. I quote from [A Review of My Debate with Matt Dillahunty – Intelligent Christian Faith](#)
"MATT SEEMS TO ASCRIBE AN ASTRONOMICALLY LOW PROBABILITY TO GOD'S EXISTENCE

This "low probability" might be justified given some evidence and argument on his part except **he asserts that he *doesn't know whether God exists*** and treats naturalistic explanations as intrinsically more probable. If he doesn't know whether God exists, then ***how does he know that God's existence is so highly unlikely?***

It seems that Matt does not take the concept of God seriously. At one point he admitted as much so he could make a rhetorical point. He said, "I don't take the concept of God very seriously because I previously took it seriously for too long." To be precise here, I don't doubt that Dillahunty sincerely adhered to Christian theism in his earlier years and he sincerely tried to be a good Christian, and he sincerely tried to defend the Christian faith in years past. (He admits these events in his

deconversion testimony). But, he does not seem to have taken the concept of God seriously if the God of his (former) Christian faith can be debunked in the same batch dismissal with Santa Clause, fairies, Sasquatch, and alien abductions.”

The uncertainty, naturally, makes atheists feel very insecure and afraid, which is why, as I say, **they are desperate to get as many people on their side as they can, to TURN THEM AWAY FROM GOD AND THUS THE TRUTH.** As I say the only way they would be able to prove God does not exist is if they are able to **protect the dirty secret that is the masonic matrix** and thus *ensure the NWO comes to fruition*. And since atheists like to bring everything back to science, let's *do the maths* and ask: what is the probability of that happening? Well only God can answer that! Let's put it this way, it is *heavily stacked against* them considering the fact that such information is freely available on the WWW and for every day that passes, people are waking up exponentially. So, I say to all of you Doubting Thomases you'd better wise up quick smart and stop messing with God. This isn't a 'silly fantasy'. Why take chances with Him? **REMEMBER THE LYING, DECEIVING, HIGHLY INTELLIGENT AND KNOWLEDGEABLE BUT EVIL PEOPLE IN POWER KNOW THAT GOD EXISTS, THEY KNOW IT BECAUSE THEIR GOD IS LUCIFER.**

“Although God is long suffering ([2 Peter 3:9](#)) there is a point at which God's patience runs out ([2 Peter 3:3-10](#)).

He has patience to wait for the right time for His will to be accomplished. Don't make the mistake that just because everything is going well in your life that punishment is not reserved for your future.

We have to pick who we are going to serve ([Joshua 24:15](#)): **God or self, life or death.** There is **one thing we don't have the privilege in choosing: the end** ([2 Thess 1:7-9](#)). **The day of the Lord will come like a thief in the night** ([1 Thess 5:2](#)).

We must examine our lives on a daily basis to **keep ourselves from taking chances with God. We always lose when we take such chances.**” [Taking Chances with God - Highland church of Christ \(highlandcc.church\)](#)

See also [Fantasy or Reality? | Bible.org](#)

Atheists and those who *pretend* to believe in God, such as freemasons, are *playing God* which they will find to their detriment is a very foolish game to play. *They would be wise to REPENT now **while they still can.***

Have a read of this [Repent or Ask Forgiveness...Is It the Same Thing? | Perfecting Truth](#) I quote:
“**REPENT**

Therefore **I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.** [Ezekiel 18:30]

The Hebrew word for repent is shûb. It means **to turn away.**

Repent ye therefore, and be converted, **that your sins may be blotted out**, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. [Acts 3:19]

The Greek word for repent is metanoeō. It means to think differently, to reconsider (**morally to feel compunction**).

Jesus said, “Thus it is written, and thus **it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:** And that **repentance and remission of sins should be preached** in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. Luk 24:46-47

Remission is the Greek word aphesis. It means **freedom; (figuratively) pardon: – deliverance, forgiveness...**

We do not pardon ourselves, **God pardons or forgives us.** By God’s law there is no remission without the shedding of blood; therefore, **without repentance (compunction for our sins committed against God) and believing that Jesus Christ is God’s only begotten Son who came to redeem us through his death on the cross AND resurrection we will not receive remission of our sins.**

Repentance is much deeper than a superficial “I’m sorry” or spur of the moment “forgive me.” It does not matter how many times we say “forgive me Lord,” **without true repentance, a change of heart/a true turning away from sin**, we are just beating our gums. **Repent and believe is the order God has set.**

When we reduced this to a simple act of “just ask God into your heart” or “just ask God to forgive you” without stressing the **importance and requirement** of heartfelt repentance (compunction for sins committed against God) we have sinners walk away from church altars unchanged. We send them away from baptisms as wet sinners. Worse yet, we erase the need to repent and truly believe in Christ’s work, thus sending them away “*thinking*” themselves right with God because the preacher said so...when in actuality **the Lord still awaits their repentance with a heart truly turned devotedly to Him.**

A testimony or a sermon may scare you, but **did it scare you to repentance?**

You heard a word and were made sorry, but **are you sorry to repentance?**

You may even have been moved to tears, but **are you moved to repentance?**

We can be sorry for a lot of things, sorry we got caught etc... but **God requires us to repent, to turn away from our wicked ways.**

A *heavy* price was paid for us to receive God’s remission (forgiveness) of our sins. **Do you believe it?**

Repent and believe is the message the church has for unbelievers. **Repent and believe.**

If we water it down, take the meat out of it, etc... then woe unto us, because that is not what the Lord told us to do.

God did not tell us to merely ask him for forgiveness. He **tells us to repent, and repent we must. He tells us to believe in Jesus’ Christ His Son, who died for our sins and was raised from the dead, and believe we must.**

We do what is required of us, repent and believe, and we can trust that God will do His part and forgive. 1 John 1:9

God bless you!”

Karen Edwards comments:

“I was reading a book expanding on 1john 1:7.it says “Did you know that in the new testament God didn’t tell us to ask for forgiveness? Asking him for forgiveness is like asking him to save you. Think about it if you asked for forgiveness, when will you know he has answered. **You received forgiveness you don’t ask for it, because the blood of Jesus Christ was shed for the remission of your sins.** Christians are always asking for forgiveness, and **because they’re asking for something that has been provided for, they don’t apply faith.** Now I realized that **forgiveness is not the same as repentance.**”

I had gone to research this reading and that’s when I found u. Give some more light on it for me.”

Glen Scrivener totally destroys Matt Dillahunty here [Matt Dillahunty's Four Contradictions — A REVIEW by Glen Scrivener. - YouTube](#) In his struggle to defend atheism Matt exposes himself as the ugly, amoral, arrogant, asshole he is. Look at the twerp’s face when Glen puts it to him: “All human beings, no matter what their achievements, no matter what their attributes are worthy of all provision and protection – would you agree?” Matt’s face is a picture! Ironically it looks like he is *raising his eyes to God* imploring him for assistance as he takes a long pause before replying. He then replies: “I’ve no idea.” **Wow. Just wow.** In another clip, Matt’s response is “yeah” when Glen says: “So they have to achieve; they have to add value, but they don’t have value?” **And what makes Matt so ‘worthy’? Er, travelling all over the world making money out of trying to convince people that there is no God! Twat. Course it would be a different story if he just happened to be a vulnerable person in society. If he, through no fault of his own, suffered with a mental or physical illness or if he had been denied an education or if he was permanently damaged due to being raped and tortured as a child ... I’m sure he would consider himself worthy of provision and protection. And just because someone doesn’t ‘add value’ at the present time does not mean that said person won’t be ‘adding value’ in the future.**

Matt Dillahunty needs to get off his high horse and realise that he could meet with some misfortune at any time ... and find himself at the mercy of uncharitable people.

Glen sums it up nicely at the end when he says: “There is no future in Matt’s project. Come home to a true humanism. Come home to God the human. Come home to Jesus.” **He’s right.**

I feel kinda sorry for these cocky celebrity atheists who put themselves in the spotlight trying to sell atheism, only to end up publicly humiliated

as they find themselves tripping up, squirming and sweating and contradicting themselves in their struggle to defend it. Here is Matt again making an idiot of himself [Matt Dillahunty Debunked \[Inspiring Philosophy\] - YouTube](#) Atheists really should just start being *honest with themselves* and admit that they would be having a far easier time of it if they were defending theism. Why? Because it is TRUE. Their over-inflated egos, foolish obstinacy and closed-mindedness is their downfall. If they would just humble themselves a bit, admit they *could* be wrong, stop rejecting what they deep down know is true, and repent [and that means *being completely honest*] they would be far happier, liked and admired by all. Why? Because they would become brave **truth warriors**. By putting their faith in God they would have the *courage* to become ***freedom fighters*** which means ***joining the resistance and speaking the truth that will help destroy the masonic matrix, bring to justice those who are trying to enslave us in the NWO and those who are complicit in such criminality and SET US FREE***; thus pleasing God and thus being SAVED. Don't take a genius!

Let's face it *the truth will come out* no matter what they say, so they might as well stop being cowards, stop listening to Satan and start listening to God which means *doing what is right*. If they did that, **THEN they would see the power of God; THEN they would be convinced HE exists.**

Have a read of this [How Can We Humble Ourselves For Others As Servants Of God? – christians love people](#) I quote:

“How Can We Humble Ourselves For Others As Servants Of God?”

The call to serve God is not a call to dominate people. A servant of God is not superior to the people that they lead. **The person that is a servant is called to serve.**

If we truly understand what it means to be a servant of God, we may not be initially excited about becoming one. Perhaps, **this is why people who are called to serve God in the scripture are sometimes very reluctant to respond to God's call.**

Unfortunately, most servants of God today have an exaggerated sense of their importance. They have a misconstrued understanding of their roles. Therefore, **they misuse the opportunity to serve God's people.**

The question then is, how can I maintain my humility as a servant of God? How can we humble ourselves for others as servants of God?

But Jesus called them to Himself and said, “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave — **just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many.**” Matthew 20:25-28

Understand that leadership in the church is different from leadership in the world. World leaders are bosses, church leaders are servants. We cannot lead in the church with the mentality of the world. Jesus said, “it shall not be so among you.”

Understand that your calling is by God’s mercy. You weren’t called because you were smarter or better but it was through God’s mercy. There is **no qualification really that qualifies any man or woman to be used by God. It is by His mercy.** Paul said, “**we have this ministry through the mercy of God**” 2 Corinthians 4:1 “For you see your calling, brethren, that not many wise according to the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called. But God has chosen the foolish things of the world to put to shame the wise, and God has chosen the weak things of the world to put to shame the things which are mighty; and the base things of the world and the things which are despised God has chosen, and the things which are not, to bring to nothing the things that are, that no flesh should glory in His presence. **But of Him you are in Christ Jesus, who became for us wisdom from God — and righteousness and sanctification and redemption — that, as it is written, “He who glories, let him glory in the Lord.”** 1 Corinthians 1:26-31 **God does not want anyone to take His glory. If you have this understanding, you will remain humble.**

Intentionally engage in acts of service that keeps you humble. Someone once said, “The hand that cannot wash the toilet cannot be anointed.” In other words, we shouldn’t be so high such that we cannot do what is often considered lowly acts of service such as washing the dishes, sweeping the floor, washing the clothes, and other menial works. Jesus exemplified this when he stooped down and washed the apostles’ feet. Peter was surprised and didn’t oblige but **Jesus insisted it had to be done. Jesus was everything to them yet He**

went so low to wash their feet. Nothing keeps us humble more than intentionally committing ourselves to such acts of service to others.

Be close to God. Spending time consistently in God's presence helps to keep you humble. In His presence, the pride in our hearts is exposed and dealt with. Pride is inevitable when a person is far from God but a person who is close to God learns humility.

"Pride goes before destruction, a haughty spirit before a fall." Proverbs 16:18 If we fail to remain humble, God has a way of subjecting us to experiences that will keep us humble. May the Lord help us to maintain a humble and focused heart in Jesus name."

Now have a read this [Matt Dillahunty - Facts, Quotes, Atheism | Religious Religion](#) Matt Dillahunty is one of **Religious Religion's** favourite atheists. In this article RR quote what Matt tells a caller during one of the 'best moments' from 'The Atheist Experience'. This is what Matt Dillahunty says: "Why would you believe anything on faith. Faith isn't a pathway to truth ... And then when it comes to the ultimate truth, the most important truth, you're saying that faith is required ... How wrong he is; faith is the *only* way to the most important truth because of the *strong Satanic masonic forces* that we are up against. Notice that although Matt correctly connects *the most important truth with faith in God*, he deliberately does not tell you what that *ultimate truth means* – your **FREEDOM. The truth that will set us FREE.** He doesn't mention that because he is *knowingly deceiving you; he is protecting the masonic matrix.* Faith, as I keep saying, *gives you the strength to wage war on the great deceivers* [freemasons and people who have their allegiance to other secret societies and the other NWO gatekeepers – see my W-O-S [WAR-ON-SHILLS – SHARON ANN ZAKI TAKING A STAND AGAINST FREEMASONRY AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#)] which is necessary if *truth is to see the light of day.* People who actually understand what love is, people who actually understand what morality is, [as is evident he doesn't understand love and morality – he is a liar and a deceiver] people who actually understand reality, it is almost unbearable to watch the people that you love to be so absolutely duped into a divisive, hateful religion that they think is not divisive (they think it's inclusive) and they think it's positive. It is positive and Matt would be wise to stop kidding himself, stop twisting the truth about God, grow some balls, return to his

family and *return to God*. It kills me, and it's one of the reasons that I do this. Because I, for 25 plus years believed this stuff. I am so happy, so happy, that I no longer think my former roommate is destined for hell. Who knows whether he was ever concerned about his roommate going to hell – I bet he wasn't; I bet he just made that up. What is certain, HE is going to hell [unless he mends his ways – quick smart.] I am so happy that despite the fact that my relationship with my parents, the nature of it has changed, I don't have to worry about them. You don't need to worry about them Matt, you need to be *worried about yourself* – you're sliding downhill fast, heading for total ruin; and you're doing it to yourself you stiff-necked idiot. FFS wake up and realise who you're messing with. The division is entirely one-sided. I didn't end relationships when I became an atheist. Yes you did, you smug, arrogant, shallow fool. When you turned your back on God, you turned on His servants. Christians ended those relationships. They had no choice; they turned from you for the right reasons. And it was because their particular religion cannot tolerate... I had letters from people who said we can no longer associate with you, you are of the devil. It's possible that they're right. It's possible. You'd better believe it! The Christians are being honest with you Matt – you lost your way and are heading for hell and they're not going to let you drag them with you. You are toxic. But the only way you could demonstrate that is with reason and evidence and not faith. And I don't know how we can fix a world where people have been so convinced that they are doing the right thing out of compassion and love and trying to help people when it is absolute poison; when it is absolutely destructive." No, a belief in God is not poison and it is not destructive. AND YOU DAMNED WELL KNOW IT; so stop lying to yourself and stop being a puppet for powerful freemasons. What is poison and is destructive are atheists like you – people who are of this world, who mock God whilst living comfortably in the masonic matrix, not doing a damned thing about the fact we are heading into the NWO slavery hell.

Matt, you keep banging on about evidence, I have a challenge for you and your fellow 'new' atheists [you people who have a global platform and are therefore influencing millions, if not billions, of people] which will produce all the proof you need. If I am right we will see a miracle [and since I have it on God's authority that I am right we will see that miracle, we just don't know when], if I am wrong you will have proven once and for all that God does not exist.

First of all you need to answer some questions: Do you agree that the global populace is being deceived on an unimaginable scale? Do you

agree that we are being fed outrageous lies from traitorous politicians all over the world about the coronavirus? Do you agree that we are being subjected to disgusting fear propaganda from a global complicit media? Do you agree that the actions taken under the guise of protecting people from this 'deadly' virus are causing unnecessary death and abject misery and suffering all over the world; that those responsible for this global catastrophe are guilty of *crimes against humanity*? Do you agree that the NWO is not a conspiracy theory but a conspiracy FACT?

If you do not agree then you are an outright liar and everyone will know it – everyone will know that you are a pathetic, cowardly, shameful NWO enabler which means that you are enabling people who commit the most heinous of crimes [including the rape, torture and murder of children] and the people who protect those wicked criminals and you are assisting in the enslavement of humanity. So, Matt, are you going to do what you know is right? Are you going to ***show us a miracle*** and become a hero – a brave *NWO resistor and gallant freedom fighter* and thus a wonderful, albeit unintentional, soldier for God? Or are you going to continue to serve the Satanic, masonic, paedo-protecting billionaire rulers of the world and their puppets? If you choose the latter you will be publicly shamed, hated and despised by the masses and you will be condemned to hell – shackled to Satan for eternity. Your choice Matt; and since you like to smugly ask, 'If there is a God why does he allow such evil?' I will remind you that God gives us *freedom of choice*. So, the question now remains is – are you going to continue to be a hypocrite and *condone and support evil with your silence* or not?

The words of another true Christian, heroic freedom fighter and martyr **Martin Luther King, Jr.** are as true today as they were then. This is what he said:

“He who passively accepts evil is **as much involved in it** as he who helps to perpetrate it. He who accepts evil without protesting against it is really cooperating with it.

The ultimate tragedy is not the oppression and cruelty by the bad people but the **silence over that** by the good people.

Freedom is never voluntarily given by the oppressor; it must be demanded by the oppressed.

Change does not roll in on the wheels of inevitability, but comes through continuous struggle. And so we must straighten our backs and **work for**

our freedom. A man can't ride you unless your back is bent.

A man dies when he refuses to stand up for that which is right. A man dies when he refuses to stand up for justice. A man dies when he refuses to take a stand for that which is true.

Injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere.

If a man has not discovered something that he will die for, he isn't fit to live.

In the End, we will remember not the words of our enemies, but the silence of our friends.

The ultimate measure of a man is not where he stands in moments of comfort and convenience, but where he stands at times of challenge and controversy.

An individual has not started living until he can rise above the narrow confines of his individualistic concerns to the broader concerns of all humanity.

Human progress is neither automatic nor inevitable... Every step toward the goal of justice requires sacrifice, suffering, and struggle; the tireless exertions and passionate concern of dedicated individuals.

I believe that unarmed truth and unconditional love will have the final word in reality. This is why right, temporarily defeated, is stronger than evil triumphant.

Every man must decide whether he will walk in the light of creative altruism or in the darkness of destructive selfishness.

I submit that an individual who breaks a law that conscience tells him is unjust, and who willingly accepts the penalty of imprisonment in order to arouse the conscience of the community over its injustice, is in reality expressing the highest respect for law.

We must build dikes of courage to hold back the flood of fear. Courage is what is severely lacking in humanity. Why? Because people do not have God in their lives; they do not believe in a higher power [even the majority of people who say they believe in God actually don't because if they did the world would not be as corrupted and evil as it is.] That is

changing now though because people are *realising they are being enslaved and time is running out*. Freemasons and people who belong to any *secret society* and all NWO gatekeepers foolishly believe that they will have lifelong sustenance and protection from the 'brotherhood'. **It is just a *belief* and it is *misplaced loyalty*** because it is built on shaky ground – on **Satan's sand bed of lies**. People who are knowingly enabling the NWO are loyal *only to themselves*. "Be not afraid, **only believe.**" Mark 5:36.

Cowardice asks the question, is it safe? Expediency asks the question, is it politic? Vanity asks the question, is it popular? But **conscience** asks the question, is it right? And there comes a time when one must take a position that is neither safe, nor politic, nor popular, but one must take it because it is **right**.

The time is always right to do what is right. **It is better to do what is right because if you don't, not only do you have your own conscience to contend with, you will have the rest of your life *living in fear* of the consequences of your wrong choices. Not only that you WILL have to face God at some point and face judgement.**

"For if we go on sinning wilfully after receiving the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins, but a terrifying expectation of judgment and THE FURY OF A FIRE WHICH WILL CONSUME THE ADVERSARIES." Hebrews 10:26-27

"And keep a good conscience so that in the thing in which you are slandered, those who revile your good behaviour in Christ will be put to shame." 1 Peter 3:16

"But the goal of our instruction is love from a pure heart and a good conscience and a sincere faith." 1 Timothy 1:5

"In view of this, I also do my best to maintain always a blameless conscience both before God and before men." Acts 24:16

"In whatever our heart condemns us; for God is greater than our heart and knows all things." 1 John 3:20

"Because that which is known about God is evident within them; for God made it evident to them." Romans 1:19

“To the pure, all things are pure; but to those who are defiled and unbelieving, nothing is pure, but both their mind and their conscience are defiled.” Titus 1:15

“The wicked flee when no one is pursuing,
But the righteous are bold as a lion.” Proverbs 28:1

“... any boldness on the part of the wicked is just for show. Most of them **will flee** in the face of true and godly boldness. They live life insecure and **afraid of being caught** in their schemes and deceptions. They have no genuine confidence, and consequently, **they must run from conflict except when their adversary is truly helpless**, in which case they will attack like cowards.” [Proverbs 28:1 Meaning of the Righteous Are as Bold as a Lion – ConnectUS \(connectusfund.org\)](#) It goes without saying of course that the more people there are joining God’s army the quicker we can defeat the evil masonic enemy that imprisons us.

We must develop and maintain the capacity to forgive. **He who is devoid of the power to forgive is devoid of the power to love.** There is some good in the worst of us and some evil in the best of us. When we discover this, we are less prone to hate our enemies.

Nonviolence is a powerful and just weapon, which cuts without wounding and ennobles the man who wields it. It is a sword that heals.

Never succumb to the temptation of bitterness.

Love is the only force capable of transforming an enemy into a friend.

The first question which the priest and the Levite asked was: 'If I stop to help this man, what will happen to me?' But... the good Samaritan reversed the question: 'If I do not stop to help this man, what will happen to him?'

All labor that uplifts humanity has dignity and importance and should be undertaken with painstaking excellence.

Everything that we see is a shadow cast **by that which we do not see.**

A lie cannot live.

Nonviolence means avoiding not only external physical violence but also internal violence of spirit. You not only refuse to shoot a man, but you refuse to hate him.

If physical death is the price that I must pay to free my white brothers and sisters from a **permanent death of the spirit**, then nothing can be more redemptive.

Seeing is not always believing.

Every man lives in two realms: the internal and the external. The internal is that realm of **spiritual ends expressed in art, literature, morals, and religion**. Very true. Talented artists, story tellers, poets, writers, dancers, musicians, song writers etc will tell you that their creative *gift* comes from God – they say they *become* the music or the dance or they *feel* the painting or the prose; that it is never mechanical. Science can never explain that; nor can science explain the ‘sixth sense’ or strange phenomena or supernatural happenings such as a ‘divine intervention’ that far too many people have testified to; and it certainly cannot explain the biggest mysteries that have totally baffled the brightest scientific minds and left them with nothing but theories which they cannot agree on, such as what existed before the universe was created if the ‘big bang’ theory is true [\(1\) What existed before the Big Bang? - YouTube](#) Science clearly cannot explain everything – there are still far too many unanswered questions especially concerning the most fundamental question of our existence. The external is that complex of devices, techniques, mechanisms, and instrumentalities by means of which we live.

I have a dream that one day every valley shall be exalted, every hill and mountain shall be made low, the rough places will be made straight and the **glory of the Lord** shall be revealed and all flesh shall see it together.

Faith is taking the first step even when you don't see the whole staircase.

Science investigates; religion interprets. Science gives man knowledge which is power; religion gives man **wisdom** which is control.

If we are to go forward, we must go back and rediscover those precious values - that **all reality hinges on moral foundations and that all reality has spiritual control.**

I just want to do **God's will**. And **he's allowed me to go to the mountain. And I've looked over, and I've seen the promised land!** I may not get there with you, but I want you to know tonight that **we as a people will get to the promised land.**

Never forget that **everything Hitler did in Germany was legal.**”

Martin Luther King was a giant of a man whose faith *allowed God to work through him*. Listen to this [\(2\) Inspiring Short: The Courageous Faith of Martin Luther King Jr. | Jonathan Sandberg - YouTube](#) If it doesn't make your body tingle and move you to tears with comfort and hope I don't know what will. It sure moved me. As I listened to MLK's words I cried and felt *instant relief* – the heavy burden I feel on my back and shoulders all the time just from having to live in this sick, insane, evil world of lies and deceit was lifted, and now I am ***more sure than ever that God does exist***, and that ***he will be with us if we answer his calling***. MLK said: “With my head in my hands, I bowed over the kitchen table and prayed aloud: ‘Lord I’m down here trying to do what’s right. I think I’m right. I am here taking a stand for what I believe is right. But Lord I must confess that I’m weak now, I’m faltering. I’m losing my courage. Now I’m afraid. I have nothing left. I’ve come to the point where I can’t face it alone’. I could *hear the quiet assurance of an inner voice* saying: ‘Martin Luther, ***stand up for righteousness. Stand up for justice. Stand up for truth.*** And lo, ***I will be with you. Even until the end of the world.*** I tell you ... *I heard the voice of Jesus* saying still to fight on. ***He promised to never leave me alone.*** And at that moment ***I experienced the presence of the Divine as I had never experienced Him before. Almost at once my fears began to go. My uncertainty disappeared. I was ready to face anything.***”

Now have a look at RR's 'About Us' page [About Religious Religion | Religious Religion](#) Notice whoever operates RR *hides behind anonymity*. WHY??? The fact that these sly gits must work incognito totally *discredits* them. I have said it many times whoever hides behind anonymity whilst proclaiming to be speaking the truth is NOT a Truth soldier. This is what the devils [who will be *freemasons*] say:
“**About us**

We see ourselves as freethinkers [**who are too afraid/ashamed to reveal their identity**] who want to explore and learn about why religion is so prevalent, and how it can and cannot fit into our futures. After careful consideration, it can start to seem **painfully clear that religion is not something that belongs in our future.** **That is what you scumbag liars**

want to convince everyone. In today's world it is causing more harm than good.” That is an outright lie.

And on their Home page:

“Let's make a religionless world. Go to hell you cowardly evildoers. Examining religions, and exploring why atheism is right for you.” You can stick your atheism where the sun don't shine. Satan loves you.

For more masonic deception take a look at the comments section under the video referenced by RR [Matt's Brilliant Response - The Atheist Experience 696 - YouTube](#) At the time of writing this there are 5,823 comments, however the vast majority of them are by people who *hide behind a pseudonym* and many have *nothing at all* on their channels; for example:

[John Quincy Adams](#)

[Mr. Spock](#)

[Michael Mcdonagh](#)

[vic ovendale](#)

[Tyson Battye](#)

[Apipus](#)

[Radiation](#)

[m0rgoth xSk](#)

[claire vue](#)

[Michael Garson](#)

[J Dtown](#) This suggests that the majority of those thousands of comments are from *fake* accounts which are operated by just a couple or maybe a handful of atheists [masons – probably Matt Dillahunty himself and his fellow celebrity atheists.] Once again the masons are up to their dirty tricks, distorting the real number of atheists commenting to deceive you into believing that there are more atheists out there than there actually are. No doubt there are other websites and YouTube channels promoting atheism being operated anonymously [by sneaky masons] and numerous other comments from masonic deceivers masquerading as members of the public. I haven't bothered to check.

As for you so-called believers in God, you 'Truthers' [especially those of you who *hide* behind a nom de plume in the comments sections of videos which are *seemingly* bringing us the truth] who *rightly advise everyone to turn to God* now before it's too late, do not make the mistake of being a *passive believer*. A belief in God *does not mean waiting*, it means *having faith in Him to be a real freedom fighter*. And that means to **resist and protest the NWO tyranny and boldly speak**

the truth that **exposes all the liars and deceivers in the pursuit of freedom from the masonic system of control.** It means to *take up your cross* in your battle for Truth, Justice and Liberty. It means to *be prepared to be persecuted during the battle; even if it means you must die during the struggle.* [What does it mean to take up your cross and follow Jesus? \(compellingtruth.org\)](http://compellingtruth.org)

And all those of you who are affiliated with any secret society or who are NWO gatekeepers of any kind *don't kid yourself that your secrets will be safe forever or that you can continue to be anonymous forever* – the tidal wave of truth is too strong for that now – you do not have much time left. It is better to ask God for the strength to come clean than to wait until someone else exposes the truth about you.

Remember **God knows when you are pretending, and all pretenders are Satan's servants.**

Bill Cooper tells us what being a *true* believer in God means. Listen to him here [\(2\) There Is A God - Bill Cooper \(1984Veritas\) - YouTube](#) *speaking the truth from beyond the grave [just like MLK does], refusing to be silenced.* I quote:

"Sometime after the beginning, **the founders, who were geniuses, make no mistake of that said, 'There is a creator; there is a God'.** Why did they have to say that? Because they were on the great swelling; the heights of what was called the enlightenment. The enlightenment said, **'There is no God;** there is no Jesus, there is no heaven, no hell; **man is God'.** Most of the people who came to these shores were escaping religious persecution, because they **believed in God;** because they believed that the bible was the infallible word of God; because they believed in following its teachings and living by God's law. They believed in living their life according to the teachings of Christ, in the New Testament. They were New Testament Christian. They understood what tyranny was. They understood that **they didn't have freedom of religion in the place where they left** and to be safe here they had to give freedom of religion to others in order that they may have freedom of religion themselves. Ultimately when they established a government **they guaranteed that there would not be a theocracy that would rule, nor could there be an atheism that suppressed.** It was to be a secular government that was **prohibited from passing any laws respecting any particular establishment of religion nor could they bar any particular establishment of religion.** The government however would take on the character of the people which it governed who were God-fearing Christian people for the most part. A secular government

will always reflect the religious, moral, ethical and cultural beliefs of those who occupy the offices of that government and therefore the founders when they created the USA said, 'There is a creator; there is a God' and man was endowed with certain **unalienable creator-endowed rights**. They did this for a reason – not to push their religion down the throats of any other person but to ensure all people whether religious or not could not be persecuted by this secular government. In so doing they **guaranteed the freedoms** of all of us who recognised that they were granted at birth by the creator, that they were endowed upon all men, that they were unalienable, recognised them and built protections into the founding documents, called the **constitution for the USA and the Bill of Rights**, in order that those rights would not and could not be infringed upon. Of course this was based upon the premise that the balance of power that they built within the USA outlined in the constitution for the USA as the supreme law of the land **could not and would not be subverted**. And as long as the men and women who occupied the offices of that government were God-fearing, moral, ethical and cultured people they **believed that would never happen**.

They could never look forward to a day like today. **And remember Bill Cooper began to inform the American people about the coming NWO nearly 30 years ago**. I doubt that any of the founding fathers could ever conceive of a day where **the majority of people in this country would in fact be Godless**; would in fact believe in **the most heinous and blasphemous** things you could imagine. I don't think they ever had the slightest inkling that anyone like **Karl Marx** could ever rear his ugly head and put into effect the creation of another man called **Hegel**, in order to move the world into something else called **communism**. **I quote from [Marxism: Not only evil in practice, but evil in theory too | Conservative Home](#)**

"Marxism: Not only evil in practice, but evil in theory too."

Tim Stanley used to be a Marxist, but he's better now. In a blog post for the *Telegraph*, he urges his former comrades to make the link between Communist theory and practice:

"I was once a Marxist and I once fooled myself that there was a distinction between economic analysis and practical despotism. There isn't."

First of all, let's remind ourselves about the practice:

“Sixty-five million were murdered in China – starved, hounded to suicide, shot as class traitors. Twenty million in the USSR, 2 million in North Korea, 1.7 million in Africa. The nightmare of Cambodia (2 million dead) is especially vivid. ‘Reactionaries’ were sorted out from the base population on the grounds of being supporters of the old regime, having gone to school or just for wearing glasses. They were taken to the side of paddy fields and hacked to death by teenagers.”

Karl Marx died long before any of his followers came to power. He bears no direct responsibility for their appalling crimes. However, Stanley’s argument is about **Marx’s intellectual responsibility:**

“His view that all human relations are shaped by economics and that everything we do is measured in purely material terms reduced the individual to a pawn in a historic war between competing classes. You’re **not a person** – you’re either an exploiter or an alienated peasant. At least the crowned tyrants who preceded him had some sense of the value of the human soul; at least they saw their power as limited by God, tradition and a passing respect for conscience. After Marx, all these things stood in the way of progress and could be brushed aside with the swish of a signature on a death list.”

They understood that there were men in the world then who would like to see these things come to pass because they also understood that the world is in the throws of a war; an **ancient war that began at the very beginning of the history of mankind** – the war between good and evil, a war literally for the prize which is **the soul of men; a war between those who recognise that there is a God who created a perfect universe and those who believe that man is God.** It is the same conflict that has been raging throughout the history of the human race, since the very beginning. Everything that is happening in the world today has every single thing that you can think of to do with religion and with the proposition that some men are better than others. To make this fly they have to deceive the population into **believing certain tenets that cause them to pull away from God.**

You’re probably all wondering what in the world is Bill talking about tonight, and why. This isn’t a religious broadcast. It never was, except in one respect, I have said over and over throughout the years that this is a **ministry of freedom.** I never wanted to get caught up in any arguments about religion or the dogmas of different sects, or whether

there is or is not a God, although I have always told you that there is a God and if there wasn't a God we would have to invent a God and if you are smart you will **believe in God**. Remember that does not mean having a casual belief in God it means **believing** in Him i.e **trusting in Him as if your life depended on it** [which it does] as you would someone in the flesh who you are very close to. I have never wavered from that; you all know that I am a Christian. You see I understood from the beginning that you capture an audience and you teach them what needed to be taught. And to make sure I captured an audience over the entire spectrum of the population of the world I could not run anyone away with religion. But now I have that audience and it's an audience that's been tested by fire – literally – it's an audience that for the most part has been with me since or very close to the beginning, which occurred on May 4th 1992. I have challenged you to think and to use your brains; I have challenged your religious beliefs; I have challenged you to find the road that will lead you on a sincere and earnest and **never-ending quest for the truth**. And most of you have taken up that challenge. Many of you are in this audience tonight because I challenged you to prove me wrong and you went and **did everything in your power to prove me wrong and you couldn't do it** and so you became a steady listener. Whenever I have been wrong I have never failed to correct that wrong; to apologise and go forward from that point on in that new truth. And so I have that core audience that I've been looking for all these years and **you know who you are**. And if you don't feel that you are one of those people, then certainly you are not. If you know – **those of you who have been chosen, you know who you are**. So now I'm going to teach you some new things. Over the years I have used an awful lot of different methods to get you to listen – to inspire you, to anger you even, to let you know that it is **NOT acceptable to be a sheeple, that it is NOT acceptable to live your life in a lie, that it is NOT acceptable to seek out the fantasy** because it feels better. **Do NOT seek the easy way**; that you *would* be challenged. **If you align yourself with me you're going to be persecuted**. I can guarantee you that for sure. Any genuine supporter and follower of Bill Cooper is a *true servant of God*. And yes, true believers suffer persecution. When you go against the grain, which *you have to do if you are really serving God*, your life becomes very difficult. It is then that you have to *keep the faith at all times*. “Yea, and **all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution**.” 2 Timothy 3:12. After Bill's death however it became evident that there were many who were only *pretending* to be with him; they were in fact SPIES, the most abhorrent traitors – men who **had a hand in his murder**. Have a read of [DOYEL-SHAMLEY.pdf](http://sharonkilby.co.uk) (sharonkilby.co.uk) But that is **the right road to travel**. And you know

that. So tonight we begin another journey, and for those of you who aren't going to like this journey you can drop off by the wayside any time you wish, but I'm going to warn you; I'm going to warn you right now **YOU WILL JEOPARDISE YOUR IMMORTAL SOUL for all of eternity** if you do. **BECAUSE THERE IS A GOD.** And **without God you are nothing.** I am nothing; the human race is nothing. I told you this before. Usually when I've been challenging you to challenge your own religious beliefs in order to discover where you've been ... and **get back on the road to the TRUTH.** You see if there's no God, man does not have to answer to any higher force whatsoever. That means man is at the top – is the ultimate in the universe. And don't call me up and say, 'Oh no, commander Ashtar is floating around out there'; **commander Ashtar is a bullshit creation of those who follow evil.** Yeah, the freemasons created it. Ashtar is another word for Satan. **The Ufology movement is a part of the New World Order deception.** And it is designed to **entrap you and destroy you – for all eternity; forever.** Art Bell is a manifestation of that. **He laughs at you.** Just as *all the evil motherfucker shills do.* Bill would be blown away by the sheer number of NWO gatekeepers there are these days – and their numbers are growing. **More fool them.** They will regret it – when it is too late. As he wears his **Skull and Bones** t-shirt, to get you all confused, chasing your tail around some cul-de-sac in a little eddy at the side of the river while **the main stream rushes by and passes you; it leaves you trapped, destroyed, impotent, worthless ... and foolish.** **This is the AGE OF DECEPTION.** And that was then; look what it is now! Bill would be horrified if he could see what the world has become; then again as I have said elsewhere I honestly *do not think the NWO would have progressed this far if he were still alive.* **No wonder the order went out to silence him forever.** This is **an age of deception that no human has ever experienced in the history of this world.** Yes, we are living in unprecedented times – **all foretold in the bible.**

There are **three main targets of this deception – THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION, JUDAISM AND ISLAM** or the Muslim religion. You see all three of these groups **BELIEVE IN GOD.** The **Christians are the most dangerous because they also believe in someone called JESUS.** And so they are the number one target. There are many secular Jews who believe that Judaism will survive and will remain untouched. **Judaism will be destroyed in the process also,** if the NWO is successful; and **so will the Muslim religion** – what we know as Islam. In any form that these three religions take, **they are the main targets of the NWO.** They are the main targets of the forces of evil; because if there is a God, then man cannot be God. And if there is a God and man disobeys

God's law man is doomed – to be judged and to be cast out into death, for all eternity. The death of the body and the **death of the soul**. If there is no God then man is God, being the ultimate creature, having the capacity to think, to invent, to *create*. If man can create, man must be God, if there is no other God; for Gods create. But if man is God, man is a **subjective God**; man is not objective, and there are **no absolutes**. Listen to me very carefully, if man is God **there are no absolutes, there is no right, there is no wrong**, everything becomes situational. 'Well it depends on the situation'. If I'm God and I'm in the situation and I believe that murdering that person is the right thing to do, then **there's no sin; it's not wrong; I shouldn't go to prison**; because I'm God. **Such profound words. Very dangerous proposition. But that is why God has been attacked so viciously** for so many years.

Someone asked, 'If there's a God, why didn't he save those students at Columbine high school in Colorado?' Well I'm going to tell you why, **those students did not know God**. Now listen very carefully. God is not allowed in our schools. God was not there in that school. **God was in the hearts** of a few of those students – **one of whom was tested** in the ages old requirement that **Christians never renounce God**. There was a young girl who was asked by one of the murderers if she believed in God and she said, 'Yes'. **That young girl was Rachel Scott** ["I'm Not Ashamed; The Rachel Joy Scott Story" - YouTube](#) And she began to give her testimony and was killed; but **she never wavered, not for one moment**. **God was in her heart** but God was not in that school. If God had been in that school those two young men could never have been led down the path upon which they ultimately found themselves and they would not have committed the acts that they did. They felt hopeless; they felt lost; **they had no spiritual sustenance whatsoever in their lives** from their parents; their school or from their community. They did not go to church. They were outcasts. **They were exactly the kind of people that Jesus sought out and ministered to**. But Jesus was not in that school. God was not in that school.

When they had the memorial service, because the majority of the children attended Christian churches and it was a Christian community, they had a Christian service. The reaction of the nation, of the government, of the Anti-Defamation League and other organisations was to **condemn them** because the memorial service was of a **Christian** nature. However when the **Jewish** children were killed in Los Angeles – were shot – the memorial services, the funeral services **were Jewish and no-one said a word about it**. Now this is not the fault of the Jewish people, **it is the fault of those who are in the throes of destroying the**

Christian religion. I guarantee you Jews had better get on the bandwagon because **Jews are next**. You see **Jews have the attitude in this country today that they had in Hitler's Nazi Germany** in the 1930s – Herr Hitler will rid the streets of the criminals and the hoodlums, and Germany will be a better place for us to live in. **That's what's happening here**; that's what I hear from everybody, not just Jewish people. But it amazes me that **people have not learned their lessons from the past**. The **Jewish people of all people**; the **Cambodians of all people**; the **Cubans** who escaped from Cuba to come here, of all people; the **people who escaped Russia**; the **Soviet Union**; the **Communist Bloc nations** who escaped those places and came to this country **should know better**. They should see that the same things that happened in those countries – in Nazi Germany, in the Soviet Union, in Cuba, in Chile, in many other places in this world are **happening here now in the USA** [and in the UK and Western Europe and Canada and Australia and all the 'Western world'] and for anyone to believe that they're going to get through this unscathed is just absolutely the most **ludicrous proposition**.

THE WAR IS BETWEEN THE FORCES OF EVIL AND THE FORCES OF GOOD; between those who want to destroy God and every person on this earth who believes in God and those people who know that there is a God, and that they must obey God's law. Great battles have already been fought. Many great battles have been fought. And there have been many casualties. Many people have given their lives in this battle – on both sides. And **there will be a tremendous conflict in the future** and I am going to tell you right now, forget about this Armageddon stuff because **one of the greatest conflicts on the face of this earth will occur right here in the USA; between bible believing, God-fearing Christians, Jews, members of the religion of Islam and the followers of the Luciferian philosophy**. I have people call me every day and say, 'Bill that can't be true because everywhere I look I see JEWS bringing this about'. **Those callers were NWO shills [freemasons.]** And I have to reach through the phone line and grab them by the neck and shake them; most Jewish people by their nature are intellectual; intellectuals are the most easily trapped by the Marxist and Communist law ... There are people who are pretending to be Jews but are not Jews at all; **people who really believe in Judaism believe in God; they attend the synagogue – they obey God's law**. You will see people who pretend to be Catholics who are not Catholics at all, who do not believe in God. You will see people who **pretend to be Baptists**; in fact the entire leadership of the Southern Baptist church, including most of the men who stand behind the pulpits of all of the Southern Baptist churches in

this country are **freemasons**. They do not believe in God. **That's for sure! They are evil personified.** You will see members of the Lutheran church who do not believe in God. You will see men like William Jefferson Clinton who pretend to be a Christian. **William Jefferson Clinton is a devout Marxist;** Marxists do not believe in God. And his wife Hillary – she is a very dangerous radical Marxist communist.

Open your eyes and stop being fooled; and stop listening to people who will lead you astray. There are a lot of people in this country who have been **seduced by what we know as British Israelism or Christian Identity.** They believe that they are following God's law. They believe that they are Christian. **But they are not.** What is taught in Christian Identity and British Israelism is Judaism. Now if you want to believe in and practice the Judaic religion go to synagogue; convert; become Jewish but don't pretend that you're not. They pretend to hate Jews and then practice the Jewish religion. **If you are a Christian you are a New Testament believer.** If you are a Christian you follow the words of Christ. **You follow the teachings of Jesus and you understand what he says.** And you must know what he meant. **How in the world could a man who is God in the flesh say, 'Whosoever believeth in me shall have ever lasting life' mean any other thing than that? 'Those who hear and believe shall inherit the kingdom of heaven'. What is he saying? Did he say, 'Those who are white who hear and believe ...'? No, he did not. Did he say, 'Whosoever believeth in me that is white shall have ever lasting life'? No. Did he ever once in his entire ministry say that any person was barred from his kingdom? No. So anybody who preaches anything who tells you certain people are barred from the kingdom of heaven is preaching a lie. And if they are preaching that Jesus said that then they're committing blasphemy. How is it that so many Christians go to church for so many years and listen to so many preachers pick passages out of the bible that they twist to fit their personal religious agenda without ever having read the words of Jesus to find out what their religion is all about? Because the Christian religion is based strictly and only upon what came out of the mouth of Jesus. Period. Nothing else.**

There is a God. God created man. God gave man certain unalienable rights that cannot be taken away; cannot be given away; cannot be contracted away. And **because they are gifts from God MUST BE PROTECTED;** must be secured; must be practiced. For to do anything else is an **insult to God.** If someone gives you a shirt for Christmas, do you go out the back door and throw it in the trash? Would you throw it in the trash if you knew that person could see you throwing it in the trash?

God knows all. God sees all. God hears all. God knows what you're thinking; every time you think anything. God is not flying around on a flying saucer. God is not in any one particular place. God can be anywhere and everywhere at the same time. God created the universe. God created the laws of nature. God made everything work the way it works and he did it for a reason. God created man and put him on this earth to learn, to live, to have free will. You see **God made man in FREEDOM.** He gave this earth to man. He said, 'Here it is; take care of it'. Man's job is to make a choice – and all his life is to make a choice. **The choice is to follow good or to follow evil,** knowing all the while that man is flawed – that man is not God, that man is tempted, that man does every single day something that is not right in the eyes of God. And because of that **all men are sinners.** All men must ask forgiveness, must sincerely **repent of their sins** and must try as hard as they possibly can to live the best life that they can, and do the most good for the most people all during their life; to **always stand up for what is right; never accept evil, never make a deal with the devil** no matter how great or how small that deal may be. And **when you chose the lesser of two evils you are striking a deal with the devil.** By devil I mean evil; you're choosing evil. And you know that.

So the purpose for tonight's broadcast is – we are **at the fork in the road,** and **things are getting worse and worse all the time.** No-one is going to escape what's coming; nobody; I don't care who you are, you are not going to escape it. **It is going to be in fact a terrible thing.** So **you've got to make a choice.** And I'm going to try and help you make that choice. I am going to tell you **what I know to be right.** And you can accept it or you can reject it. That's up to you. This has **always been a ministry of freedom.** It will continue to be a ministry of freedom but **now you're going to know where that freedom came from.** And you're going to know why. And you're going to know why it's important that you make a choice and you're going to know which choice you should make. Whether you make that choice or not is up to you. And you're going to learn that **you must be prepared to fight for right and fight for freedom.** **You must be prepared to accept any kind of persecution that comes your way; never for one instant ever, ever renouncing God; no matter what happens; no matter what choices you're given; no matter how difficult it is.**

The world is moving into evil. The New World Order is being promulgated by evil men, for an evil purpose of enslaving the population of the world, eliminating God from this universe and all who believe in God. They really believe that they can do it. Course

they **had to get rid of Bill to have a shot at it** [pardon the pun – they shot at Bill!] So what does that tell you folks? It tells you that **if they are to succeed they must prevent the truth [that Bill valiantly died for] being exposed** – they must protect their dirty secret that we already live under a **masonic** pyramid of control and that we are going to be fully enslaved in their masonic NWO; they must therefore continue to hookwink the public because they know that **the truth will set us free**. But **THAT WILL NEVER HAPPEN**. And since we know that **God was speaking through Bill** that is just further *confirmation that THE NWO WILL NOT MATERIALISE; THAT THERE WILL BE TRUTH, JUSTICE AND LIBERTY*. God made them. **God can destroy them**. You'd better believe it. All you people who are cockily sticking two fingers up at God had better **wise up and heed the warnings**. **YOU ARE RUNNING OUT OF TIME**. But **God's going to need our help to do that**. If you believe for one moment **sitting back** believing – and I know people who do, who really believe that they are so special that they are only one of 144,000 who are going to be 'raptured' – **will not be** subjected to any tribulation or any trials, will not be persecuted by the communism that's coming; and it is coming, it will envelope the whole world, **they are deluded**; they have already been deceived; they are not of God; they will not be raptured; and they **WILL SUFFER MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE**, because it will come as a complete surprise to them.

Evolution is a lie. If you believe in evolution you cannot believe in God and that is why evolution has been fostered; that's why it is taught in our schools. There is **no proof for evolution**. There are **mountains of proof against it**; literally, mountains of proof. So tonight I guess we begin the weeding out process. For those of you who don't even want to hear what I'm talking about tonight we'll lose you real quick and that's ok with me. **You're always going to hear the truth on this broadcast** – you always have, you always will. And we're not just going to talk about these subjects, but **I'm never going to let you forget about it. Not ever**. In the past, in order to get you to listen to me and to go out and dig and find out what the truth was, I've reached out through this microphone and through your speakers of your radios and I've smacked you upside the head. **I've done what I had to do to get your attention**. I've done what I had to do to make you angry; I've done what I had to do to make you go and dig; I've done what I had to do **to make some of you feel in your heart that you had to prove me wrong and in so doing I knew that you would discover that I was right; and you did**. But now it's time to tell you that **GOD IS REAL**. Without God you're nothing. **And that is absolutely true too. Without God we are powerless**. Without God you don't even have the importance of a fruit fly. Without God trees are

more important than you are. Without God man is God and as I've told you before we will live by the laws of the jungle; it will be the survival of the strongest and the fittest and **those who are not the strongest and fittest will be enslaved by those who are – the whole world over.** And a small group of elite will rule this world. **Very true; and that is plain for all to see now.** Most of them don't even have the slightest idea; that they're just **pawns in a much larger game** and that **ultimately they'll be sacrificed**, but when they are it will be **THE END OF THEM, FOREVER.** Whatever we are required to suffer, **IT IS BETTER TO SUFFER IN OUR BELIEF; IN OUR TRUST AND IN OUR LOVE FOR GOD, AND LIVE FOREVER.** Think about that tonight, because that is really your choice – **death for all eternity or life for all eternity. Taking great personal risk, having to fight; and I mean really fight for a long period of time for freedom and for God and for life.** Or to be a **slave of the New World Order** – who turn informant on your friends and neighbours, who live in lies and mistrust and deception and then **EXPERIENCE DEATH FOR ALL ETERNITY.** I don't know about you; **I CHOOSE LIFE; I will always choose life; I will always fight on the side of good; I will always take the right fork in the road; I will always believe in love."**

I'm right with you Bill, even though only in spirit. One thing is unarguable – **there is nothing that Bill says that is not true or that doesn't make sense. He has not been found to be lying about anything. [He admits to having been wrong at times; but when he did get something wrong he quickly put it right.] As I say, no wonder the freemasons had to get rid of him. He was the only person with the intelligence, knowledge, integrity, dedication, courage and *absolute faith in God* – all qualities needed to be a real leader in the fight for freedom – who stood in the way of the men who are bringing in the New World Order.**

By the way the man behind this 'Bill Cooper' channel, Chris [C-Luke] is a *real* man – a very rare breed; a genuine freedom fighter who is prepared to die serving God. This is one of my comments on his channel: "At last I have found the next Bill Cooper – someone with the balls and brains to say it as it is and to challenge it head on. For years I've been looking for the person who would step into Bill Cooper's shoes ... and here he is. If everyone did what you do this shit would stop, there would be no NWO and we might just start seeing some real justice. Keep going young man, you are a beacon of light in an upside down, sick, evil, cowardly world. And feel free to swear your head off as much as you like; we feel your anger xx"

After doing a quick internet search to see if Matt Dillahunty does have anything to say on the NWO I'm shocked at what I found. I don't think

he talks about or has even mentioned it, even if just to dismiss it as a conspiracy theory [well I haven't found anything], however what I do now know is that he is *much worse than I thought* [if that is even possible] – he is proudly and passionately *propagating the corona fear propaganda* and is thus *massively assisting the drive to enslave the common people in the NWO prison*. Let that sink in folks. Matt Dillahunty is not even trying to hide where his loyalty lies. He is telling you he doesn't give a shit about your freedom, he **serves the Masonic Beast System**. Have a listen to what he was saying in July 2020 [he might as well be a politician he does his job so well] [\(1\) Texas Babies Infected With Covid-19...Cuz 'Merica | Matt Dillahunty | The Atheist Experience 24.29 - YouTube](#) Sat in on the broadcast, nodding and smiling in agreement, is his atheist pal **Scott Clifton**. Matt says:

"There is a **news story** [news my arse] that popped up in Time magazine [masonic propaganda rag] in the last day, which is that **85 babies tested positive** for Covid-19 in one Texas county. Notice how he is parroting a story which *appeals strongly to your emotions* – BABIES testing positive for Covid. If he wasn't a masonic lackey he would have been pointing out that what was – *briefly* – considered to be a pandemic [albeit no longer a 'High Consequence Infectious Disease'] had turned into a **casedemic** [scroll down to page 54 of my pdf [TAKE-THE-MASK-OFF-TAKE-YOUR-FREEDOM-BACK.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#)] and he would have been criticising the scandalous misuse of tax payers' money on totally unnecessary Covid testing, especially the testing of babies and children. What we're seeing today is July 19th [2020] and on 4th July Americans in their need to celebrate their independence threw caution to the wind and they didn't take seriously some of this and so states - Texas, Florida, Georgia, Alabama, Arizona are having a surge; we never got over the hump - we lulled down and now we're spiking and we're having **more cases; record cases**, [cases, not infections] 15,000 on one day, 10,000 on another day, 40,000 in the USA on a given day over and over again. **Science is real**. Science isn't always right, it's not always perfect but if you're not willing to make the decision **based on what the best science says** [which is provided by well-paid, well-rewarded, immoral freemasons who serve the evil billionaires who are enslaving humanity in their NWO. In the UK we call those science 'experts' the SAGE mafia – scumbags who said "hug granny and you could kill her" when they were the bastards killing her by forced separation and isolation. See page 32 of the above pdf] I don't know how you can possibly go through life. **Scotty boy is there dutifully nodding his head ... well done you cowardly sell out**. If you're like the last caller who doesn't want somebody to 'science' you – that last caller is probably someone who's **not going to wear a mask in public; who's not going to take the**

precautions that the **experts say we should** and may wind up leading to the death of countless people. Folks these scummy, slippery atheists want you to wear an obedience face nappy for the rest of your life and they don't give a crap about the death and suffering and impending enslavement of BILLIONS of people because of the 'measures taken to tackle the virus'. India's numbers are on the rise right now. They were incredibly low because they weren't really doing any testing and now India had more cases than the USA. **This is a global pandemic. No, it was a casedemic, now a pingdemic.** It's not going to stop or slow down; we're a long way from a vaccine and the one and only path we have to **try to keep us all alive** is for those people who are able to stay home, to wear masks, to minimise their engagement, to do so. Please follow the directives the WHO and the health experts in your area to do your part [oh Lordy, Lordy, what reward have the freemasons promised you Matt for selling out so spectacularly? Trust me; it isn't worth it] for all the people who can't, just in the same way **we encourage people to get vaccinated** [course you do; you do whatever your masonic masters tell you to do you traitorous, self-serving, lying lump of shit jib-jab pusher] so that we build herd immunity for the people who cannot because they're immune-compromised to get vaccines." LOL, notice at the end he puts his hands together as in prayer – he's praying to his Satanic God.

So, there is confirmation [if ever it were needed] that Matt Dillahunty is a Satanic, masonic-controlled NWO puppet. And so of course is Scott Clifton. Course these prominent atheists *have* to defend and protect the masonic matrix because it sustains and protects them ... whilst at the same time *enslaving* us. Well, that is *what they believe* – they are ignoring the fact that they are getting promises and assurances from powerful freemasons *who serve* the "liar and the father of lies" John 8:44 [What the Bible says about Satan as the Father of Liars \(bibletools.org\)](http://bibletools.org) In other words they are of the belief that the matrix will always be there to keep and protect them. What they do not realise is that when the truth comes out, the shit will hit the fan whereupon they will be abandoned and left to their own fate – there will be no-one to help them. **They are without God and thus POWERLESS.** Satan's servants, you see, will *turn on each other* to protect themselves; God's servants on the other hand will *stand by each other* because we are *willing to die* in service to God. If we do not have freedom we do not want to be here – we do not want to live in this godforsaken, utterly corrupt masonic world and we do not want our loved ones to have to suffer in it either.

One year on and there is nothing to suggest that Matt isn't still promulgating the government and media lies. That being the case he

has *already answered my questions and I shan't be holding out for a miracle from him!* Even at this late stage in the game though it still isn't too late for him to **switch sides, save his soul, and show us all a miracle.** If he has any sense he will. And the same goes for Scott and all the other atheists and the *pretend* believers.

Now take a look here [\(1\) Is COVID-19 the Mark of the Beast? | Amin - NJ | Atheist Experience 24.15 - YouTube](#) [17/4/2020] to see how Matt and his atheist pals – **Debbie Goddard** and **Nick Fish** – treat a caller who has *legitimate concerns* about what is happening in the world.

Amir of New Jersey [my place of birth!] asks a very pertinent question and yet none of the three atheists [LOL *three of them needed to fend off truth-seekers*] want to engage him in conversation. Instead Goddard and Fish sit listening in silence with smug smiles on their faces whilst Dillahunty just wants to get rid of the caller and move on [which is not surprising since he is knowingly serving the Satanic, Masonic Beast System.] In response to Matt saying, "Here we have Amir in New Jersey with **Covid-19 is the Mark of the Beast**" Amir says: "If the Mark of the Beast, aka the devil, can be proven then does that mean by default God can be proven? *Yes, that goes without saying.* There are a lot of eerie similarities that are rolling out with Covid-19, with different **steps that are being taken to combat it** - you have Google and Apple teaming up, contact tracing ... Basically I'm talking about **the things that are being implemented in society. Society is being conditioned right now to have certain things, do certain things in order to return to their normal life.** You guys are probably more savvy than me on the bible - I'm sure you know what the bible has to say about Mark of the Beast. I could talk about Andrew Cuomo as well as my own governor Phil Murphy." At that point cocksure Dillahunty – in his usual condescending manner – interrupts the caller to *shut him down*. He says: "Hang on, hang on, hang on, hang on, **you're saying that Covid-19 is the Mark of the Beast** [no, that is *not what Amir is saying*], so by that reasoning **everybody would have to have Covid-19 or else they wouldn't be able to buy or sell.**" *I can't believe Matt said that. He made himself look like an idiot.* The caller responds: "No, that is not what I said." LOL, *look at Matt's face. He's thinking, 'Yes you bloody did, you cheeky monkey. How dare you argue with me'!* Amir then starts to explain the **"measures for combatting it"** might be ... the Mark of the Beast". Matt again quickly shuts him down, saying: "That's not what you said [yes it is]; that's not what you said at the beginning of the call; it's not what you said to the call screener." *Matt either deliberately twisted what Amir was saying to try and make him look like an idiot or he wasn't listening properly*

because he didn't want to get into a discussion about the Mark of the Beast and thus wanted to get rid of the caller as quick as possible. It is very telling that the other two atheists stayed silent. Why didn't either of them pipe up and tell Matt that he was misconstruing what the caller was saying? They show their insincerity and cowardice by failing to correct Matt and back the caller. So, why was Matt quick to shut Amir down, shrug off what he was saying and move on? Why weren't the other two atheists interested in exploring the points Amir was making? The supercilious and dismissive attitude of all three of these atheists is shocking and disgusting. Course it speaks volumes that they are *on the defensive*. After the caller has gone Matt says he's baffled and he scoffs: "Oh you guys might know the bible better than me and you might be able to know about the Mark of the Beast, and I think Covid-19 is the Mark of the Beast ...' Oh my God; maybe it is, maybe it's not; congratulations, **when you have good evidence** that it is something, call us then." **No Matt, why should good people waste their time on you condescending buffoons. Your ears are closed to the truth. You puffed up people will find out for yourselves – when it is too late; when you find, as you stand before your maker, that your glib mocking doesn't impress God.**

The caller was doing these close-minded atheists a favour. He was genuinely trying to get them to think the unthinkable – to consider the real possibility that the *devil could be real*. He was doing a good deed by telling them and their vast audience that the global response to the coronavirus is questionable and should not be ignored. He was warning them that it might be wise to stop the cavalier attitude towards what is written in the bible. But the shallow schmucks don't want to know.

Fortunately not everyone who listens to Matt Dillahunty is up his arse. Much to his chagrin some of the people commenting are not sheeple. Here are some of the follow-on comments **[which sure give me hope in my fellow humans]**:

"The three stooges... Can't even understand a simple question let alone such complex and profound questions of the intelligibility of the human experience."

"They sit there with a "holier than thou" attitude and use shaming and intimidation tactics when they know they can't explain something. poor people."

"It's easier to dismiss someone when you make no effort to listen to them or understand what they're saying. Moving right along."

“He NEVER said Covid-19 was the mark of the beast. I notice how you guys **shut down people when you get stumped on a question.**”

“Dman W exactly. when they don't know how to respond to a question they **twist the caller's words and use intimidation and bullying to silence them.** it's so obvious i'm honestly shocked at how few people noticed this??”

“I think **he just wanted to know what your take on it is** because a lot of people are relating it to the mark of the beast, **even people who are not religious** (not sure how that works) so I dont know why you guys have to be **so hard on everybody and so defensive.** and He referring to the **vaccine** that is being pushed because of the virus. You guys are so rude!!”

“Paul of the Bible warned of 'vain philosophy'. He probably knew that **matters of faith would be almost impossible to argue for** if the premise is 'what I can't see or prove doesn't exist/shouldn't be lived by'. It is this very trap that Christians run into and get caught up. If your conviction is that forced vaccination is the mark of the beast then deny it by all means. Do NOT argue with **illogical hypocrites** like Matt Dillahunt about it. He is a **effeminate, erratic debater who gets offended quickly and tries to win debates by attack of person or using ridiculous and illogical arguments coupled with cutting people off -** which he constantly does whenever he gets emotional.”

“The Scriptures (specifically the Apostle John, writing in exile from the island of Patmos of visions shown to Him by the risen Christ) speak of a time shortly before Christ's return when all the peoples of the world will be brought under subjection to a **one world system.** To participate in the economy of that system, to buy and sell, will require each person to receive a mark on the right hand or forehead. **Revelation 13:16-18 reads: "And it causes all the small and the great, and the rich and the poor, and the free and the servants, that it should give them a mark on their right hand or on their forehead, and that no one should be able to buy or to sell, if not the one having the mark—the name of the beast, or the number of its name.** Here is the wisdom. The one having understanding, let him count the number of the beast, for it is a man's number, and its number is six hundred sixty-six.” The caller was **attempting to point out that the official response to COVID-19, which anticipates the necessity of mass vaccination before any return to normality, or a**

"facsimile" of the normality that prevailed before it, is possible, bears some thematic resemblance to the conditions that will prevail at the time of the long-ago prophesied beast system immediately preceding Christ's return. Right now, in more and more places, people are growing accustomed to having to wear a mask and "socially distance" before they may participate in the local economy, so to speak. Stores are directing people to do such things before they are allowed to enter and purchase food. **One day, people will be required to receive a mark before being allowed to do this. John wrote the book of Revelation around 95 A.D. At that time, there simply was no analogue to the system of which he claimed to have been given a vision by Jesus Christ. Nothing even close. Yet today, nearly two thousand years later, that system appears to be taking shape rather rapidly. How could John have known that such a system was possible, much less that the technology would develop that could make that system applicable to the whole world? It's simple: God gave John this insight. And that is precisely what John himself claims.** To the unconvinced, John also speaks of a false prophet, the **"second beast,"** who directs the world to worship the first: **"And he deceives those who dwell on the earth** through the signs he is permitted to perform, telling those who dwell on the earth to make an image in honor of the beast who has the sword wound yet lived. The second beast was permitted to give life to the image of the first beast, so that the image of the beast could even speak and cause all who would not worship the image of the beast to be killed" (Revelation 13:14-15). This is strikingly like some form of AI. **The hosts of this program were unfortunately all too eager to dismiss the thoughtful remarks of the caller. That is unfortunate. For those truly in pursuit of the truth, dismissing a matter before it is heard should never do. To anyone here whose mind and heart are not closed off to the truth, please seek the Lord while He may be found."** That is a brilliantly articulated explanation and opinion.

Satan knows his reign of power on earth is soon to end and so, through his atheist dupes and masonic stooges, he is making a last-ditch effort to *keep the world in darkness and inflict as much death, destruction and suffering as he can.* He wants to halt the return of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ which is why he is, via his human dupes, *desperate to achieve global mass vaccination* which is necessary to enable the last push which will plunge humanity into the NWO hell. [We have seen the relentless drive to get everyone jib jabbed whereby the scum in power have resorted to desperate measures – incentives such as free weed,

beer or donuts or coercion by way of a 'freedom passport' to enable foreign travel or to access certain venues [currently the younger generation are being coerced into getting the jib jab by being told that they will not be able to get into night clubs and other venues which attract large crowds unless they are fully vaxxed; proof of a negative covid test – bad as that is – is *no longer enough*.]] Unfortunately for the evil ones however the vaccine uptake is not quite going to plan; *the tide is now turning – the public are waking up and are resisting*. **Bravo you brave warriors, especially you younger people who are standing firm and refusing the prick. GOD BLESS YOU ALL.** So, rather than their desired jabbed up populace what we now have is a two-tier society of jabbed and not jabbed which has sent Satan into a fury and his stooges into panic mode.

The clock is ticking and the bad guys are losing. Do not let them lead you to hell. Join God's army now.

Rob Pue articulates it brilliantly here [Satan's Great Wrath, Because His Time is Short – News With Views](#) [11th April 2021.] I quote:

“Sometimes I find myself envying the uninformed. Being so involved in the news tends to weigh heavily on a person. I get a LOT of news. More than you can imagine. It's nearly 24/7 from all parts of the globe, from all types of sources. I've also made it my life's ambition to study the Scriptures, and having been given a fair amount of Godly discernment creates the perfect storm for someone like me, because now I know what's going on in the world, and I also see how all these things fit together into a big picture.

My conclusion is that, just as Scripture tells us, **Satan is loose in this world. He always has been, but now, all hell is literally breaking loose upon the earth as demonic forces are enjoying free reign like never before.** In a world where the Church has retreated and compromised, **surrendering to political correctness** and guilted into being “tolerant” of all human behaviour without judgment or even comment, **the Church is no longer the restraining influence it once was.** **There WAS a time when God's Church – made up of true, genuine, faithful Christ-followers – represented Him in the world,** and being salt and light upon the earth, **held back the forces of evil** like oil and water. For centuries, the Christian church restrained evil. Even those who were not devout Christians still had their **God-given consciences**, not yet seared beyond hope by hard-heartedness, sin and evil. In modern times, just the fact that a Christian church was on the corner would keep a community free from crime, even in the toughest of inner city

neighbourhoods. The church, the Christians and the pastor there, brought to the community, a restraining influence. But no more. In fact, in many crime-ridden dangerous areas of our inner cities, there are MULTIPLE “churches” on every block. Most all with bars on the windows and iron gates on the doors, yet evil flourishes while the “health, wealth and prosperity” preachers cower inside.

As Church leaders watered down — and even CHANGED — the Gospel, in an effort to be more “seeker friendly,” and as many refused to even comment on the wickedness around us for fear of sounding “judgmental” or “intolerant,” the message and influence of God’s Church has become neutered, meaningless and worthless. Last year, a MAJORITY of American churches VOLUNTEERED to be publicly **declared “non-essential,”** closing their doors to the public. Some for a year or more. Some never bothered to open again. The Bible describes it as salt that has lost its savor... *“no longer good for anything but to be thrown out and trampled on by men.”*

And as this force for righteousness retreated, satanic, demonic forces rushed in to fill the void. Today, we’re seeing a full-on exponential INCREASE in evil, because evil begets evil, wickedness begets wickedness, and it just keeps snowballing and getting worse and worse, picking up pace. Not only is our faith “non essential” and “irrelevant” to the unsaved now, but life is often no different for professing “Christians.” Satan is described in Scripture as being *“a murderer from the beginning,”* and *“the father of lies.”* We know that he prowls the earth as a hungry lion, looking for someone to devour. We know that he comes to kill, steal and destroy. We know that, being a murderer, the fruit he bears is always death and destruction. Being a liar, we know that whatever he calls himself, however he represents himself, the opposite will always be true, because he is the king of hypocrites. So let’s take this knowledge we have about our enemy, Satan, and look at what is really happening in our world today.

Not only are we STILL dealing with the abomination of **legalized and celebrated sodomy**, but that’s now quickly morphing into **legalization and celebration of pedophilia. Child sex trafficking is big business** all around the world, including here in the US. Many of those now coming across our southern border are children, and many are destined for a life of sexual exploitation — and many political and business leaders in our country are making money from this. We recently learned of hundreds, if not thousands, of children being trafficked aboard the container ship that was stuck in the Suez Canal. Hopefully

these children will be rescued, but this is just one instance. What I'm talking about is **going on constantly** — even in small town America. Satan loves to **destroy children**, because he hates their innocence, purity and potential. He also knows that **hurting our children is the one thing that will hurt us parents and grandparents the most.** And — because we love our kids, many will question the words of Scripture and try to twist clear warnings about sin so that we can still “accept and affirm” our kids even when their minds are being warped and we know they're believing lies. Too often over the last generation, **instead of admonishing and warning young people when they were headed down the path to death, we instead chose to “just love them,” or “just pray for them,” but never spoke a word of rebuke or even wise counsel,** because we feared their rejection of us.

So now we have **“transgender” kids in Kindergarten.** We have **parents letting their little kids** — some even too young to know how to tie their own shoes — **choose whatever gender they prefer,** and then encouraging them in that deception and celebrating clear and obvious delusion with them. We have **parents taking their children to “Drag Queen Story Time” and placing them on the laps of perverted pedophiles** who read them a story about “inclusion” and “equality.” This is **clearly demonic.**

Speaking of “delusion,” the current occupant of our White House chose Pennsylvania's Health Secretary, “Rachel” Levine to be the new Assistant Secretary of Health. What's wrong with that? Other than the fact that we now have an Assistant Secretary of HEALTH who **is morbidly obese,** Levine is also the first openly **transgender** federal official in history. THIS is the person that will be in charge of our HEALTH? In the words of one notorious miscreant, “Come on, man!”

Meanwhile, as our **older children are joining subversive groups like BLM and ANTIFA, supporting socialism and even communism in America,** they've been allowed — and even aided — by our public officials, to **tear down monuments and statues** commemorating our history and heritage. At the same time, they're **embracing and celebrating statues of “Baphomet,” with several of these nearly 9-foot statues being erected** throughout the country. These statues depict the goat-headed pagan god sitting down, flanked by two adoring little children and room on the “lap” of the demon **for real children to sit and have their picture taken.** A satanic pentagram symbol is highlighted above the demon's horns.

I didn't watch the "Grammy" awards but I was recently shown a photo from that event. The photo depicts three women licking one another's tongues and fondling each others' bodies. Now, I have no interest in the Grammy Awards — I have no idea who any of those people are anyway, but plenty of our young people DO — and these are their new role models. So while we were told by the government that we had to keep our enslaved faces covered and remain six feet apart from one another for over a year, it seems on THIS "Animal Farm," some animals are more equal and have more rights than others. Again, MORE satanic influence and delusion, more hypocrisy, more lies, slowly brainwashing not just our young people, but ALL of us. Prominently highlighted and celebrated in the music industry recently have been the likes of "Cardi B," who's most famous so-called "song" is SO perverse I can't even tell you the title of it here, and the so-called "rap artist," "Lil Nas X," who's career really took off when he announced he's a homosexual. His latest video shows him cavorting erotically with Satan in various forms. It's too graphic to tell you about — but his fans love it. And, you may have heard about his satanic shoes. He recently placed an order for 666 pairs of Nike shoes, and then colored them with (quote) "60 ccs of ink and 1 drop of human blood." The shoes are replete with satanic imagery, and are individually numbered from 1 to 666. They were to sell for \$1018 a pair; but the Nike corporation currently has a lawsuit filed against the rapper for unauthorized use of their product.

Governor Kristi Noem of South Dakota stated online, "our kids are being told that this kind of product is ok, it's 'exclusive.' But do you know what's more exclusive? Their God-given eternal soul." Well said, Governor.

Satan made great strides in deceiving the whole world in 2020 with the coronavirus lockdowns, mask mandates, orchestrated rioting and destruction, and now the deadly, dangerous vaccine mandates. So many blindly accepted "orders" from unelected officials and unlawful edicts from those that were allegedly elected. And others just scratched their heads when those charged with keeping the peace with law and order, were ORDERED by their bosses to "stand down" and allow their cities to burn. People are currently being conditioned to EXPECT a "universal basic income" in the form of "COVID RELIEF" checks, paving the way for the Great Financial Reset...and the "New World Order" ruled by Satan.

My concern is that so many are buying into the lies and deception of the enemy of our souls — not just our young people, but people of all ages. **Those who have the Holy Spirit of God within them can clearly see and understand all that's coming upon the earth.** But so many are willfully blind, because as Jesus said in John 3, “...men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.”

People are choosing sides now, and it's not just our country that's divided. The kingdoms of heaven and hell are much more clearly defined now too. Those who deny their Creator are sent a strong delusion, and so they believe the lies of the enemy and live accordingly. Romans 1 tells us that God “gives them over” to reprobate minds. When this happens, they are ripe for the picking by Satan and his demons.

So many professing Christians, sadly, do not understand the influence of the demonic realm in our natural world. It's almost as if they're afraid to study it or talk about it, for fear of being considered silly. But there's nothing silly about it. Scripture is full of examples of Satan wreaking havoc — and his demonic spirits controlling people here on earth. It's not silly. It's deadly serious, and we need to know about it and understand it, because things are ramping up now — as Revelation 12 tells us, **Satan knows his time is short, and so his wrath against God and mankind is getting stronger and more vile every day.**

Suffice to say, millions ARE being deceived by Satan today. Millions HAVE BEEN given a strong delusion and they HAVE been given over to reprobate minds. **Fallen angels — demonic spirits — ARE infecting the souls of people, young and old, on this earth. The results are worse than any virus could ever be,** so this should concern you. If it doesn't, I dare say you're opening yourself up to strong delusion. I would **strongly advise you take this seriously.**

Those who have the Holy Spirit of God within them are soundly saved and can discern all these things because these things are **spiritually discerned. Those apart from God think this is all nonsense. They look to “science,” their own intellects, government officials or their Hollywood heroes for answers — anywhere but to God.** But mark the words from Revelation 12 again: “...the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knows he has but a short time.” **The time is getting shorter every second. The clock is ticking.**

Because our Lord and Savior — the “Grace of God that brings salvation” — is soon returning. **One of the devil’s greatest lies is that we have all the time in the world.** That there’s **no urgency to repent and turn to God.** I urge you to look around at **how rapidly things are changing on this planet now.** How wildly demonic so many things around us seem to be. **They SEEM to be that way because they ARE.** The devil’s time is short — but **so is yours.** **Turn off the TV. Open your Bible. Seek the Lord God in fervent prayer. Draw close to Him and He will draw close to you,** with peace that passes all understanding. **Don’t wait.”**

And since you atheists are too smug, stubborn and narcissistic [Atheism and narcissism - Conservapedia](#) to understand that *faith in God* is all the *proof* you need that He exists, try leaving faith out of it and instead just concentrate on TRUTH. If you care about truth then become a TRUTH SOLDIER; join me in waging war on the liars and deceivers; join me in my WAR ON SHILLS [WAR-ON-SHILLS – SHARON ANN ZAKI TAKING A STAND AGAINST FREEMASONRY AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#) If you dedicated as much time and energy on being a Truth warrior, rather than trying to convince people that there is no God you would actually be doing something useful which would help ***settle the argument of God’s existence once and for all.***

Although there is overwhelming evidence that God exists, God will *prove* to you atheists and pretend believers that he exists when *He* decides to show you his might, at which point it will be too late to turn to him! One thing you non-believers need to think about is this: If what I have written in this pdf manages to convince enough people that there is a God, such that the all-powerful ***masonic matrix is exposed and destroyed*** and the world thus transforms from its current Godless upside down state to being upright and Godly; in other words instead of us being enslaved by the Satanic New World Order we are set free by righteous rule in **GOD’S** New World Order then that is all the proof you need that God exists; because that would be a ***miracle*** and I obviously cannot perform miracles.

From my W-O-S page: It has taken me a long time to realise that it is no accident that we are here and I now understand that when we put our faith completely in God, he guides us, protects us and gives us the tools we need to do his work. When we wholeheartedly trust in God we are spiritually guided to find the answers, to share knowledge and help others. God reveals the answers when, and only when, we are ready to

learn. Trust me. It's true. Life is like a game of chess. God tells us what specific chess moves need to be made along with when those chess moves need to be made. Also, understand that God does not test us beyond our ability to endure. He knows our capabilities and our limits. We know God through our consciences. Listen to your conscience and you listen to God. It is so comforting to know that God who is in us is greater than those who are in the world.

Folks, think about it, for every person who challenges Establishment corruption with evidence, one step is taken closer to our collective freedom. For every person who challenges a NWO gatekeeper, we all take another giant step towards freedom. Sure, the enemy agents far outweigh us in number; but we have the power of God. Do not be afraid of the unknown. It is unknown only to you. ***God is well aware of where you are and of every step he is asking you to take.***

Over 365 times in scripture, we are commanded NOT to be afraid. There is no place for cowardice in God's army because *if we truly know who it is we follow into battle, we will not fear*. God needs people who will take a stand for Him. You cannot serve two masters. If you do not speak ABSOLUTE truth you are NOT with God. So all pretenders, cowards, evildoers, twistors of truth i.e. liars ... are with Satan and will burn in HELL with him for eternity. It is that simple.

Never forget we are not *of* this world, we are just *passing through it* [we are really just spirits on a human journey of truth-seeking if you like] and then we ***go home***.

Before I bring this pdf to an end I am going to expose a few more of Satan's servants.

Pastor **Artur Pawlowski** is not this virtuous and courageous Christian freedom fighter that he is painted up as. He is just another piss-taking, egotistical, pretender who is doing his bit to *further the NWO hell*. I first knew of Pastor Artur when I stumbled upon that well-known video of him heroically throwing the 'gestapo' out of his church [\(1\) Gestapo came again to intimidate the Church parishioners during the Passover!!! Unbelievable! - YouTube](#) Impressed with that act of defiance and bravery I took him on face value and did at first support him, even though his association with **Ezra Levant** threw up a red flag [I figured he was not aware that Levant is a controlled opposition snake; see p 43 of my pdf [ISAAC-KAPPY-AND-NATHAN-STOLPMAN.pdf](#)

(sharonkilby.co.uk)] It was when he went on the **Alex Jones** show [Canadian Martial Law Declared: Church Services Will Be Stopped Using Any Force Necessary \(banned.video\)](#) that the red flags could not be ignored – every genuine freedom fighter knows that Alex Jones is a filthy, traitorous NWO shill and does not pretend otherwise. Genuine freedom fighters do not cosy up to known enemy agents – they condemn them.

Pastor Pawlowski is just like all the other members of the pretend brigade – he fearlessly challenges authority figures such as politicians, police and health officials but does nothing about the *army of shills* who protect those people; in other words he too pretends that obvious NWO shills are genuine truth soldiers. I have said it many times – if you are a genuine freedom fighter you expose the liars and deceivers for the traitorous NWO enemy agents that they are.

Pastor Art doesn't expose Satan's army of cointelpro agents, he *protects* those people, thus promoting their bullshit and lies. Listen to the vaccine *disinfo* and the *outright lies* from 7:45 mins in the above video. Alex Jones says: "It's **not a vaccine**; it is a **Franken genetic re-engineering program**." Jones knows very well that it *is a vaccine* and that he is *spreading vaccine conspiracy theories*. Please read my pdf [TAKE-THE-MASK-OFF-TAKE-YOUR-FREEDOM-BACK.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#) for more on that. Pawlowski, *nodding his head* responds: "**That's exactly what it is and it is killing more people than the so-called virus did** [*he knows it isn't a 'so-called' virus, it is a virus; and notice he doesn't show any evidence that the vaccine is killing more people than the virus!*]; I receive phone calls from doctors and nurses and they say, 'This is insanity – this is **a genocide**'; that is how they are referring to it." *And, of course, he cannot back up that claim either. Why? Because he is outright lying about that.* Jones continues: "Our email is full of doctors and lawyers and teachers and nurses, and **we call them and they send us the evidence where they are giving people shots and people are dropping dead at the vaccination centres** [*but we are not shown that evidence. Why? Because Jones is outright lying about that too*]; and it's not just from the Covid shot; suddenly **the flu shots are killing a bunch of people**." *And he is, of course, lying about that too.*

And here is Pastor Pawlowski pretending the egotistical prick **Tommy Robinson** is a freedom fighter too [Free Tommy Robinson Rally in Calgary! They are coming for you! You are next! - YouTube](#) Artur says: "We are here in support of Tommy. Tommy Robinson, a man that wanted to let you know what's really happening in his own country – he's

being persecuted, prosecuted, arrested and jailed only because he believed in his God and state given right to report about something that is happening in his own country.” What a big fat lie that is. Tommy Robinson is no defender of free speech, no freedom fighter, no political prisoner [not that politics is the answer – all politicians of all political parties answer to the higher *masonic powers* and are thus nothing but well-paid puppets for the ruling billionaires. ***That will not change until the freemasons and all those who belong to any secret society are exposed and held to account.***] Tommy Robinson is just another lying, loathsome NWO shill, a low-life thug and a convicted criminal. I quote from Wiki:

“Stephen Christopher Yaxley-Lennon (born 27 November 1982), better known as **Tommy Robinson**, is a British **far-right and anti-Islam activist**.^{[1][2]} He is the co-founder and former leader of the **English Defence League**,^[3] and later served as a **political advisor** to former **UKIP** leader **Gerard Batten**.^[4]

Robinson has been active in far-right politics for many years. He was a member of the **neo-fascist and white nationalist British National Party** (BNP) from 2004 to 2005.^[5] For a short time in 2012, he was joint vice-chairman of the **British Freedom Party** (BFP). Robinson led the EDL from 2009 until 8 October 2013. He continued as an activist, and in 2015 became involved with the development of **Pegida UK**, a now defunct British chapter of the German-based far-right organisation **Pegida**.^[6] From 2017 to 2018, Robinson **wrote for and appeared in online videos for *Rebel News***, a Canadian far-right^[12] political website.

Robinson's **criminal record** includes **convictions for violence, financial and immigration frauds, drug possession and public order offences**. He has been committed to prison for **contempt of court**.^{[13][14][15]} He has served **at least four separate terms of imprisonment**: in 2005 for **assault**, in 2012 **for using false travel documents** to enter the United States, in 2014 for **mortgage fraud**,^{[16][17][18]} and, in May 2018, Robinson was committed to prison for 13 months for **contempt of court** after publishing a **Facebook Live** video of defendants entering a law court, contravening a court order that disallows reporting on such trials while proceedings are ongoing. On 1 August 2018, due to procedural errors, he was released on bail pending a new hearing of the case.^[19] On 5 July 2019, Robinson was again found guilty of contempt of court at the retrial and was committed at the **Old Bailey** to nine months in prison on 11 July.^{[20][21]} Before his sentencing, Robinson **appeared on *InfoWars*** and appealed for **political**

[asylum](#) in the United States.^[22] He was released from prison on 13 September 2019 after serving 9 weeks.^[23]

Name: Robinson's birth name is **Stephen Christopher Yaxley**. The name Tommy Robinson is a pseudonym taken from a prominent member of the "[Men In Gear](#)" (MIG) [football hooligan](#) crew, which follows [Luton Town Football Club](#).^[24] The *nom de guerre* successfully hid Robinson's identity as Stephen Yaxley-Lennon and his criminal history, until the connection was uncovered in July 2010 by [Searchlight](#) magazine.^{[3][25]}

Robinson has also used the names Andrew McMaster, Paul Harris,^[16] Wayne King,^{[26][27]} and Stephen Lennon.^[16]

According to Robinson, after leaving school he applied to study aircraft engineering at [Luton Airport](#): "I got an apprenticeship 600 people applied for, and they took four people on." He qualified in 2003 after five years of study, but then lost his job when he was convicted of assaulting an off-duty police officer in a drunken argument.^[30] He served a 12-month prison sentence.^[31]

Robinson was convicted in 2011 of using "threatening, abusive or insulting behaviour" during a fight between supporters of [Luton Town](#) and [Newport County](#) in Luton the previous year. Robinson reportedly led the group of Luton fans, and played an integral part in starting a 100-man brawl, during which he chanted "EDL till I die". He was sentenced to a 12-month community rehabilitation order with 150 hours' unpaid work and a three-year ban from attending football matches.^{[38][39]}

Robinson was arrested again after an EDL demonstration in [Tower Hamlets](#) in September 2011 for breach of bail conditions, as he had been banned from attending that demonstration. Robinson later began a hunger strike while on remand in [HM Prison Bedford](#), saying that he was a "political prisoner of the state",^[40] and refused to eat what he believed was [halal](#) meat.^[41] A handful of EDL supporters protested outside the prison in support of Robinson during his incarceration; the support peaked at a turnout of 100 protesters on 10 September.^[42] Robinson was released on bail on 12 September.^[43]

On 29 September 2011, Robinson was convicted of [common assault](#) after [headbutting](#) a fellow EDL member at a rally in [Blackburn](#) in

April that year.^{[44][39]} He was sentenced to 12 weeks' imprisonment, suspended for 12 months.^[45]

When Robinson was questioned by [The Guardian](#) about having blamed "every single Muslim" for 'getting away' with the 7 July bombings, and for calling Islam a fascist and violent religion, he held up his hands and said, 'I'm sorry, I'm sorry.'" Robinson also said that he would now give evidence to the police to help in their investigation of racists within the EDL. Robinson added that "his future work would involve taking on radicalism on all fronts".^{[54][49]} Robinson said in his autobiography that he was paid £2,000 per month for Quilliam to take credit for his leaving the EDL, which a Quilliam spokesperson denied.^{[55][56]}

Robinson was a correspondent for [Rebel News](#), a Canadian far-right website.^[66] In May 2017, he was arrested for contempt of court after he attempted to take video of the defendants in an ongoing rape trial outside Canterbury Crown Court.^{[67][68]}

Robinson's second self-published book, *Mohammed's Koran: Why Muslims Kill For Islam* was co-authored with Peter McLoughlin and released in 2017.^[69] [Amazon](#) has refused to sell it.^[70]

Robinson was involved in a fist fight at Royal Ascot later in June 2017, for which [Piers Morgan](#) criticised him on Twitter.^[71]

It was revealed in court that the perpetrator of London's 2017 [Finsbury Park mosque terrorist attack](#) received emails from Robinson and read Robinson's tweets in the lead-up to the attack. Robinson's tweet mocking people for responding to terrorism with the phrase "don't look back in anger" was found in the note at the scene of the attack. An email from Robinson's account to the attacker Darren Osborne shortly before read, "Dear Darren, you know about the terrible crimes committed against [name redacted] of Sunderland. Police let the suspects go... why? It is because the suspects are refugees from Syria and Iraq. It's a national outrage..." Another email read, "There is a nation within a nation forming just beneath the surface of the UK. It is a nation built on hatred, on violence and on Islam."^[74]

Robinson responded on Twitter to the [Finsbury Park attack](#), writing, "The mosque where the attack happened tonight has a long history of creating terrorists & radical jihadists & promoting hate & segregation," and, "I'm not justifying it, I've said many times if government or police don't sort these centres of hate they will create monsters as seen

tonight." Robinson's statements were widely criticised in the media as inciting hatred.^[75] Appearing the next morning on *Good Morning Britain*, Robinson held up the *Quran* and described it as a "violent and cursed book". The host, Piers Morgan, accused him of "stirring up hatred like a bigoted lunatic", and Robinson's appearance drew a number of complaints to *Ofcom*.^[76]

Commander Dean Haydon of *Scotland Yard*'s counter-terrorism command said that online material from Robinson had played a "significant role" in how Osborne was radicalised and "brainwashed".^[77] Mark Rowley, the outgoing Assistant Commissioner of the *Metropolitan Police* and the UK's most senior counter-terror officer said that there is "no doubt" that material posted online by people including Robinson drove the Finsbury Park terror attacker to targeting Muslims.^[78] In response, Robinson said: "I'm gonna find Mark Rowley."^[79]

See also: *[Almondbury Community School bullying incident](#)*

After a Syrian refugee boy was assaulted in a *school bullying incident* in October 2018, Robinson falsely accused the victim of having previously attacked two schoolgirls.

The 15-year-old refugee was dragged to the floor by his neck and told by his attacker, "I'll drown you", while water was forced into his mouth. The boy's arm was in a cast after it had been broken in a separate assault.^[80] His sister had also been assaulted.^[81]

A 16-year-old boy believed to be the attacker, who was interviewed by police and given a court summons, had shared numerous social media posts by Robinson.^[80] On Facebook, Robinson subsequently posted a screenshot of a message from a mother saying her daughter had been bullied and he accused the refugee of being the bully. However, the mother responded on Robinson's Facebook page informing him this was false.^[82] Robinson also made a false allegation using a photo stolen from a news article on a teenage cancer patient.^[83]

These events forced the refugee's family to relocate because "the level of abuse the children have received has become too much".^[84] The family decided to move elsewhere in West Yorkshire.^[85]

Robinson may have breached court orders preventing the naming of the alleged perpetrator in several videos on Facebook and Instagram,

including one that has been viewed more than 150,000 times. A lawyer said in doing so Robinson had "compounded" the refugee's suffering, adding "many people on social media having viewed Mr Yaxley-Lennon's [Robinson's] lies believed them and expressed their outrage toward Jamal [the refugee]." ^[86]

In January 2019, the refugee said returning to Almondbury Community School was still too dangerous. He described living in fear after Robinson's postings because "there are people who hang around outside my house and video me on their phones. They call me 'little rat' if I go outside. One of my neighbours threatened me outside my house just yesterday." ^[87] His lawyers said Robinson's postings had made him "the focus of countless messages of hate and threats from the extreme right wing" and led to a police safety warning. ^[88]

After receiving a letter from lawyers representing the refugee boy's family, pointing out that the videos Robinson had posted "contain a number of false and defamatory allegations", Robinson admitted to his followers that it was fake news and said that he had been duped: "I have been completely had, how embarrassing man." ^[89] Robinson deleted the videos and admitted to posting a fake photograph purporting to show violence by a Muslim gang. ^[90] He was warned about legal action for defamation. In response to allegations from Robinson's supporters that this warning "blocked" free speech, Jamil's lawyer said, "Tommy Robinson thinks it is a good idea to defame this 15-year-old boy and accuse him of being the author of his own bullying. It is actually sickening." ^[91] On 15 May 2019, Jamil's lawyer said that Jamil was suing Robinson for "defamatory comments" Robinson had made. ^[92]

It was reported that Facebook protects prominent figures such as Robinson from the normal rules of moderation that would usually see a page removed after posting content that violates its rules. Solicitors representing the victim are pursuing legal action against the social media firm on the basis Facebook was responsible for Robinson's posts as it had given him "special treatment [that] seems to be financially driven". ^[87] However, on 26 February 2019, Facebook announced that it had banned Robinson from the service for violating Facebook community standards and "posting material that uses dehumanizing language and calls for violence targeted at Muslims". It also cited violations of policies concerning "organized hate". ^[93]

In March 2018, Robinson was permanently banned from the microblogging site Twitter for violating its rules on "hateful conduct". ^[94]

In February 2019, using his Facebook account, Robinson wrote "I guess it's ok to rape white women then?" next to a [Rape Crisis](#) flyer about specialist services for ethnic minority victims, resulting in hundreds of racist and abusive phone calls to the centre from Robinson's supporters. The centre, which was providing support for rape victims of all ethnic backgrounds, condemned Robinson's post for "disrupting much-needed service provision for victims and survivors of sexual violence and abuse of all ethnicities and backgrounds". The centre included specialised services for ethnic minorities because "some groups of women who have survived sexual violence and abuse can face additional barriers to accessing services, including related to language and to the fear and/or past or current experience of racism and racial discrimination".^[97]

In January 2020, Robinson was given the [International Free Press](#) award, also known as the Sappho Prize, described as an award given to journalists who combine excellence in their work with courage and a refusal to compromise.^[104] The International Free Press Society is closely connected to the [counterjihad movement](#)^[105] and [Liz Fekete](#), the executive director of the [Institute of Race Relations](#) in Britain, has suggested that it is an instrument for pushing the boundaries of hate speech.^[106]

On 17 January 2021, Robinson went to the home of a journalist who was writing an article about his alleged misuse of donations.^[108] It was claimed he threatened the journalist and her partner in an attempt to prevent the article from being published. He was duly arrested over the incident. He further published photographs of the journalist's partner on his Telegram channel stating that "serious allegations" had been made about him. On 19 March 2021, Robinson was issued with an interim stalking ban order.^{[109][110]}

In September 2018, Robinson expressed a desire to join the [UK Independence Party](#) (UKIP). On 23 November 2018, UKIP leader [Gerard Batten](#) appointed Robinson as his own advisor.^[111] In response, the former UKIP leader [Nigel Farage](#) described Robinson as a "thug" and said he was heartbroken with the direction UKIP was going.^[112] Farage and a [Welsh Assembly](#) member called for Batten to be removed as leader.^[111] At a UKIP meeting on 30 November, Robinson sat with Daniel Thomas, a convicted kidnapper.^[113]

Many prominent UKIP members, including eight of its [MEPs](#), resigned from the party in response to Robinson's appointment. Of the eight

MEPs who left, two were former party leaders. One was the UKIP's leader in Scotland; and another was Nigel Farage, who said Robinson and his associates brought "scuffles" and "violence" into the party and "many have criminal records, some pretty serious".^[114]

On 25 April 2019, Robinson announced that he would be an independent candidate in the [May 2019 European Parliament election](#) in [North West England](#).^[117] It was reported [Anne Marie Waters](#), leader of the far-right [For Britain](#) party, promised Robinson the support of her party.^[118] Two people were hospitalised when Robinson campaigned as an MEP candidate in [Warrington](#), Cheshire on 2 May. His security team and supporters physically attacked anti-racism activists, with one anti-racism activist saying she suffered a broken nose. Police launched an investigation into the violence.^[119] Robinson finished eighth in the election with 38,908 votes (2.2%), widely described as "humiliating" in the media, and losing his deposit.^[120]

Financial support: Robinson has received in excess of £2m in donations and sponsorship, much of it from foreign sources.^[127]

In 2017, the American billionaire [Robert Shillman](#) funded a paid fellowship at the rightwing Canadian website Rebel Media, with Robinson receiving over \$6,000 (£5,000) per month.^[128]

In 2018, Robinson received £2m in donations that were sought by opponents of his imprisonment.^[129] In July 2018, [Middle East Forum](#), a US think tank led by [Daniel Pipes](#) and described as "fomenting anti-Muslim sentiment", said it had been funding rallies in Robinson's support and paying legal costs in his appeal against his prison sentence.^[130] He also received funding from the rightwing group [Yellow Vest Australia](#).^[128]

For several months in late 2018, Robinson used Facebook's donations feature that was intended for charities to instead collect money for a new conspiracy theory website and to fund legal action against the British government in relation to his own prison treatment. Within hours of learning of the charity feature's misuse, Facebook removed the button from Robinson's page.^[128]

In November 2018, [PayPal](#) told Robinson that it would no longer process payments on his behalf, saying that "Striking the necessary balance between upholding free expression and open dialogue and protecting principles of tolerance, diversity and respect for all people is a challenge

that many companies are grappling with today." Robinson described the decision as "fascism".^[131] The service said it cannot "be used to promote hate, violence, or other forms of intolerance that is discriminatory".^[132]

Contempt proceedings: On 10 May 2017, Robinson was charged with contempt of court. He had filmed inside Canterbury Crown Court and posted prejudicial statements calling the defendants "Muslim child rapists" while the jury was deliberating. Judge Heather Norton said Robinson used "pejorative language in his broadcast which prejudged the outcome of the case and could have had the effect of substantially derailing the trial".^[133] She added, "this is not about free speech, not about the freedom of the press, nor about legitimate journalism, and not about political correctness. It is about justice and ensuring that a trial can be carried out justly and fairly, it's about being innocent until proven guilty. It is about preserving the integrity of the jury to continue without people being intimidated or being affected by irresponsible and inaccurate 'reporting', if that's what it was".^[134] The court then wrongly stated that Robinson had been sentenced to three months' imprisonment, suspended for 18 months and entered that incorrect result in the court records. In law, he had been committed to prison for a period of three months but suspended that committal for eighteen months. That technical error, the distinction between committed to prison and sentenced to imprisonment was identified and corrected by the Court of Appeal.^[135] The incorrect result was reported in press accounts.^{[133][136]}

Robinson was jailed and later released in mid-2018 for almost collapsing the Huddersfield grooming gang trial.^{[133][137]}

The reporting restriction with regard to Robinson was lifted on 29 May 2018, following a challenge by journalists. The media reported that Robinson had admitted contempt of court by publishing information that could prejudice an ongoing trial, and had been jailed for 13 months.^[66] Judge Marson sentenced Robinson to ten months for contempt of court and his previous three months' suspended sentence was activated because of the breach. Robinson's lawyer said that Robinson felt "deep regret" after comprehending the potential consequences of his behaviour.^[140] Having breached a temporary *section 4 (2) order* under the Contempt of Court Act 1981,^[142] Robinson was told that if a retrial had to be held as a result of his actions the cost could be "hundreds and hundreds of thousands of pounds". Dominic Casciani, the BBC's home affairs correspondent, said, "This is not some new form of censorship directed at Robinson. These are rules that apply to us all,

equally. If he is unsure about that, he's now got time on his hands to read a copy of *Essential Law for Journalists*."^{[140][143]}

On the weekends following Robinson's arrest, his supporters held rallies in his support.^{[138][147]} Demonstrators prevented a Muslim woman from driving a bus,^[148] performed Nazi salutes, threw scaffolding, glass bottles and street furniture at police and damaged vehicles and buildings.^[149]

In mid-June Robinson was transferred from HMP Hull to HMP Onley,^[152] the prison with the highest Muslim population (30.4%) in the Midlands.^[153] Caolan Robertson, then Robinson's cameraman,^[154] spread false information substantially exaggerating the Muslim population of a prison to which Robinson was moved. Robertson told the [InfoWars](#) conspiracy theorist [Alex Jones](#) that Robinson's new prison was "about 71 per cent Muslim" and therefore "really, really, really disastrous". The former [Breitbart](#) editor [Raheem Kassam](#) tweeted it to his followers while falsely accusing the [Home Secretary](#), [Sajid Javid](#), of moving Robinson there.^[153] A Robinson supporter was subsequently jailed for posing threatening and abusive messages aimed at Javid, relating to Robinson.^[155]

In October 2018, further controversy arose after Robinson posted a joint photo with two dozen young [British Army](#) "recruits" as he described them. He also posted on his Facebook page a video of the occasion in which the soldiers allegedly cheered him shouting his name. The British Army launched an investigation into the matter, saying, "Far-right ideology is completely at odds with the values and ethos of the armed forces. The armed forces have robust measures in place to ensure those exhibiting extremist views are neither tolerated nor permitted to serve."^[162] The Government's lead counter-extremism commissioner praised the army's response, saying, "This is typical of the far right. They manipulate and exploit their way into the mainstream, often targeting the military and co-opting its symbols. Tommy Robinson's attention-seeking is cover for divisive anti-Muslim hatred that is causing real harm to individuals, communities and society in general."^[163]

On 5 July 2019, Robinson was again found guilty of contempt of court at the retrial^[176] on three different grounds, including breaching the reporting restriction.^[177]

On 13 September 2019, Robinson was released from prison after serving nine weeks.^[23] Several days later, he said that he had spoken to another

controlled opposition snake [Julian Assange](#) in prison, and announced that he supported him.^[183]

In March 2021, Robinson [filed for bankruptcy](#). The official receiver was searching for concealed assets, including any which had been put into other people's names.^[187] [Former employees have raised questions as to what happened to money raised to support him.](#) He denies misusing funds.^[108]

Previous criminal convictions: Robinson's [criminal record also includes convictions for violence, financial and immigration frauds, drug possession, and public order offences.](#)^{[13][14][15]} He had previously served at least three separate custodial sentences: in 2005 for assault, in 2012 for using false travel documents, and in 2014 for mortgage fraud.^{[16][17][18]}

In April 2005 at Luton Crown Court, Robinson was [convicted of assault occasioning actual bodily harm and assault with intent to resist arrest](#) against an off-duty police officer in July 2004. The officer had intervened in an argument in the street between Robinson and his then girlfriend, Jenna Vowles. In the struggle that followed, Robinson [kicked the officer in the head as he laid on the ground.](#) Robinson received sentences of 12 months and 3 months, which were served concurrently.^[188]

In September 2011, at Preston Magistrates' Court, Robinson was [convicted of assault for headbutting a man](#) in Blackburn on 2 April 2011.^{[189][44]} In November 2011, he was given a 12-week jail term, suspended for 12 months.^[190]

In October 2012, Robinson was [arrested and held on the charge of having entered the United States illegally.](#) Robinson pleaded guilty at [Southwark Crown Court](#) to [using someone else's passport to travel to the United States](#) in September 2012, and was sentenced in January 2013 to 10 months' imprisonment.^{[16][192][193]}

Robinson had used a passport in the name of Andrew McMaster to board a Virgin Atlantic flight from Heathrow to New York.^[16] He had been [banned from entering the US due to his criminal record.](#) When he arrived at New York's JFK Airport, customs officials who took his fingerprints realised he was not McMaster. He was asked to attend a second interview but left the airport, [entering the US illegally.](#) He stayed one night and returned to the UK the following day using his own legitimate passport – which bears the name Paul Harris.^[194]

Judge Alistair McCreath told him: "What you did went absolutely to the heart of the immigration controls that the United States are entitled to have. It's not in any sense trivial."^[16]

He was released on [electronic tag](#) on 22 February 2013.^[195]

In November 2012, Robinson was **charged with three counts of conspiracy to commit [fraud by misrepresentation](#)** in relation to a mortgage application, along with five other defendants.^[196] He pleaded guilty to two charges and in January 2014 was sentenced to 18 months imprisonment.^{[197][193]}

Robinson's fraud amounted to £160,000 over a period of six months. Judge Andrew Bright QC described him as the "instigator, if not the architect" of a series of frauds totalling £640,000. "This was an operation which was fraudulent from the outset and involved a significant amount of forward planning." He described Robinson as a "fixer" who had introduced others to fraudulent mortgage broker Deborah Rothschild. Rothschild had assisted some defendants by providing fake pay slips and income details.^[17]

Robinson was attacked by several fellow prisoners in [HM Prison Woodhill](#).^{[198][199]} Following news of the attack, [Maajid Nawaz](#) wrote to the [Secretary of State for Justice](#), [Chris Grayling](#), asking for Robinson's situation to be urgently addressed.^{[199][200]} Shortly after this incident, Robinson was moved to [HM Prison Winchester](#). Robinson told [Jamie Bartlett](#), a director of the think tank [Demos](#): "In Woodhill, I experienced Islam the gang. [...] In Winchester, I have experienced Islam the religion." **Robinson made friends with several Muslim prisoners, referring to them as "great lads [...] I cannot speak highly enough of the Muslim inmates I'm now living with"**.^[201] In June 2014, Robinson was released on licence. The terms of his early release included having no contact with the EDL until the end of his original sentence in June 2015.^[201] He was due to talk to the [Oxford Union](#) in October 2014, but was **recalled to prison before the event for breaching the terms of his licence**.^[202] He was ultimately released on 14 November 2014.^[203]

Pastor Artur's friend and a speaker at his church **Laura-Lynn Tyler Thompson** [Laura Lynn Tyler Thompson - Edmonton Legislature Speech 2020 - YouTube](#) is just another big fat pretender with a big fat ego to match. She too wants you to believe she is a courageous and virtuous freedom-fighting Christian; far from it – she too secretly works for the evil

monsters in power who she pretends to be fighting and is thus just another scumbag enabler of the NWO hell. Just look at her Facebook timeline [Laura-Lynn Tyler Thompson | Facebook](#) and <http://www.lauralynn.tv/> where you will see a long list of *disinfo agents and outright liars* that she proudly promotes; for example Donald Trump, Alex Jones, James Corbett, Christiane Northrup, Andy Wakefield, Dolores Cahill, Andy Kaufman, Del Bigtree [more on those lying, shameful, traitorous NWO shills here [TAKE-THE-MASK-OFF-TAKE-YOUR-FREEDOM-BACK.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#)], Amazing Polly [I expose 'Polly' here [FIONA-BARNETT.pdf \(sharonkilby.co.uk\)](#)] She also discredits herself just by the long list of liars and deceivers that she recommends you get your information from, including David Icke, Pete Santilli and Alex Jones] and Ivor Cummins. Cummins also promotes NWO gatekeepers; for example on his FB timeline there are links aplenty to obvious controlled opposition snakes [and others who I expose in my pdf 'Take the mask off ...'] such as Peter Hitchens, James O'Keefe, Robert F Kennedy, Naomi Wolf, Brian Gerrish and UK Column, James Corbett, Sacha Stone, Russell Brand, Catherine A Fitts, Andy Wakefield, Reiner Fuellmich, Simon Dolan, Mike Yeadon, Dolores Cahill, Joe Rogan.] Laura-Lynn also promotes hydroxychloroquine [more on HCQ in my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' too.]

As for Artur's repeated proclamations that he feeds thousands of homeless people [\(4\) Polish-Canadian Pastor Artur Pawlowski Discusses Legal Battle To Hold Church Services - YouTube](#) we only have *his word* for that too. You'll notice that he and his helpers are not exactly cooking up pots of stew and handing out bowls of that with bread and marge; oh no it's *barbequed steak and all the trimmings*. As for the supposed homeless people we see lining up for food, they do not look impoverished to me – most of them look well-fed and healthy. According to Wiki a "lack of clarity on how the organization spent its money" was also cited as a reason for its charitable status being revoked.^[1] [Artur Pawlowski - Wikipedia](#) So why the secrecy? I think Artur should come clean about how much money he is raking in, where it is coming from and what he spends it on.

There also seems to be something very seedy about the fundraising for Artur's legal fees and the supposed funding of 1000 'tickets across Canada'. Have a read of [Canadian Cynic: "Boom!" goes "The Democracy Fund."](#) and [Canadian Cynic: "Fight the Fines": You did read the fine print, yes?](#)

It goes without saying of course that those who protect obvious shills by *pretending* that they are genuine freedom fighters are themselves shills. So anyone who shares a platform at a 'freedom' rally with a known enemy agent such as the well-known ~~conspiracy theorists~~ traitorous, lying, deceiving, evil scum David Icke, Gareth Icke, Piers Corbyn, Kate Shemirani, Vernon Coleman, Katie Hopkins, David Kurten are *themselves* shills. Genuine freedom fighters expose the fake ones for the traitorous rat bastards that they are.

Mark Sexton is just another treacherous controlled opposition snake. That is obvious just by the fact he shares a platform with the other filthy masonic-controlled pretenders. Here he is [★ Mark Sexton, Retired UK Policeman, Speaks Outside Parliament to Passionate Applause \(full speech\) \(odysee.com\)](#) sharing a stage with Corbyn and fake Christian Kate [Deliver Us From Evil | The Lord's Prayer, Trafalgar Square - YouTube](#) Ugh vomit inducing stuff. God is not at those **masonic shows**, Satan is. God despises all those who knowingly serve the masonic matrix – all media reporters and disinformation agents and other NWO gatekeepers. Shemirani and her piss-taking pals are going to deeply regret mocking God and sticking two fingers up at him when they stand before him. And here is big fat fake Kate [Kate Shemirani: I Will Not Die On My Knees To Tyranny - YouTube](#) saying she will not die on her knees to tyranny. **The lying, evil witch is massively assisting the tyranny. She and Icke, Corbyn et al are being used to DISCREDIT the global freedom movement. See my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' for more on that NWO whore Shemirani.**

Masonic tool Sexton is just another fool who is being used to convince you that if good men like him who have some clout [ex-cop who has the backing of the heavy-weight twoofers who are leading the – cough – fight for freedom] can't get anywhere then what chance have the rest of us got; might as well give up and let the NWO pan out. Much of what he says during his speech outside parliament I have covered in my 'Take the mask off ...' pdf; I will just draw your attention to a few things he says. I quote: "Many thousands of top scientists, professors, doctors, immunologists and virologists are speaking about the pandemic – the restrictions imposed by every government around the world. These same experts are being **deliberately silenced and removed from all social media platforms for going against the scripted narrative.**" **That is a lie. Firstly they are not being removed from all social media and secondly they are not being 'silenced' for going against the 'scripted narrative'. The reason those professionals are being removed from YouTube is because they are [as exposed by the fact checkers]**

spreading misinformation [it's actually **disinformation**], because they are – like him – fully paid up NWO *disinfo agents*. As for being 'silenced' I don't call being able to broadcast your disinformation on Odysee, BitChute and other social media platforms censorship.

Remember these dirty disinfo agents *work for the powerful freemasons* who are bringing in the NWO. The idea that there is an attempt to censor them is *pretence*; a *masonic psy-op*. The freemasons **want you to watch the disinfo videos and read the disinfo sites; they want you to believe that you are getting the truth and the facts from these disinfo doctors.**

He continues: "There has always been reliable, proven, cheap and safe medication for the treatment of coronavirus – ivermectin, hydroxychloroquine, zinc, vitamin C and D3 are proven to have almost 100% success in reducing symptoms and death within 48 hours." **That is more dirty and dangerous disinformation – see my 'Take the mask off ...' pdf for more on that too.** This irrefutable evidence has been suppressed and nefariously demonised." **More lies – there is no 'irrefutable evidence'.**

Just look at the stupid sheeple in the crowd treating this traitorous bastard as a hero and allowing him and the other wolves on the stage to whip them up into a frenzy and to chant whatever disgusting disinfo or useless slogan that they want them to repeat. It happens at all these so-called freedom demonstrations. Nauseating. These people are not heroes; they're masonic-controlled PRETENDERS; COWARDS. **Folks stop letting these mocking devils make you genuine freedom protesters look like mindless morons who just repeat whatever you're told to.**

And he says: "It is now clear that **the vaccine roll out is causing a significant number of deaths, serious harm and injury to over a million people** in the UK alone. The government's own **yellow card scheme** of reporting these events shows this **irrefutable and damning evidence.** Again, there is no 'irrefutable evidence' of that. These are just more of the same *baseless and misleading claims which are being spread far and wide by the shills* and repeated by duped individuals. The double vaccinated are now filling up the hospitals and testing positive for Covid – **proof the vaccine does not work and is more deadly than the virus itself.**" **I think he should show us his proof!** I quote from [Piers Corbyn makes misleading claims about vaccine deaths - Full Fact](#) [4/6/2021]:

"WHAT WAS CLAIMED

Covid-19 vaccines have caused 859,481 adverse reactions.

OUR VERDICT

Slightly fewer adverse reactions have been reported but it doesn't mean they have been caused by the vaccine. The vast majority are normal and clear up within a few days.

A Facebook post by Piers Corbyn claims that a Channel 4 documentary “The Anti-Vax Conspiracy” failed to highlight deaths from and adverse reactions to Covid-19 vaccines in the UK. But some of the points he makes are **not accurate**.

“There was no investigation into the fact that between 9/12/20 to 19/5/21 there were 1,213 deaths and 859,481 adverse reactions from the Covid Injections (as reported in the Government Yellow Card scheme) and that people are now more likely to die from the Covid Injections than any Covid flu. Why this wasn't addressed is very telling about the filmmakers biases.”

PIERS CORBYN, 2 JUNE

The Yellow Card scheme is “the UK system for collecting and monitoring information on safety concerns such as suspected side effects or adverse incidents involving medicines and medical devices.”

It relies on voluntary reporting from medics and members of the public, and is intended to provide an early warning of any previously unknown risks.

Using the latest statistics when the statement was posted, there were 246,970 adverse reaction reports made to the Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency (MHRA), among which there were 857,323 suspected reactions (a single report may contain more than one symptom).

However, as we have stated before, while the Yellow Card scheme records reported adverse reactions following vaccination, **it does not mean the vaccines are necessarily the cause of these reactions.**

While the MHRA monitors the effects of the vaccines, it has noted the number and nature of Yellow Card reports is “not unusual for a new vaccine for which members of the public and healthcare professionals are encouraged to report any suspected adverse reaction.”

The MHRA notes that the “overwhelming majority” of these reports are of injection site reactions that are “not associated with more serious or lasting illness” which “reflect the acute immune response triggered by the body to the vaccines, are **typically seen with most types of vaccine and tend to resolve within a day or two.**”

Out of the 857,323 suspected reactions, 1,400 include more serious potential side effects such as anaphylaxis, blood clots and capillary leak syndrome (a rare but potentially fatal condition where blood leaks from the small blood vessels into the body). Again, **this does not mean that the vaccine caused them.**

There have been **1,213** reported deaths within seven days of vaccination. Although Mr Corbyn gave the correct number, he was wrong to say these were all caused by the vaccines.

The MHRA’s report states: **“The majority of these reports were in elderly people or people with underlying illness.”**

The MHRA states that individual reviews have (so far) found **no link between these deaths and the vaccine.**

Mr Corbyn also claimed people are more likely to die from Covid-19 vaccines than from Covid-19. This is **clearly untrue**, as at least **123,647 people** have already died **of [or with?] Covid** in England and Wales so far. Even if everyone in England and Wales had been infected with Covid, this would still make it much more dangerous than vaccination.

Mr Corbyn claims in his post there is a 99.97% survival rate for Covid-19. We’ve written before about how European estimates (i.e. estimates in countries with similar age profiles and healthcare quality as the UK) put the fatality rate at somewhere between 0.5% and 1%, meaning **the “survival rate” could be somewhere between 99% and 99.5%.** **Still a very high survival rate.** But **precise estimates for the UK are difficult to make**, because we **don’t know how many people have caught Covid, and therefore what proportion have survived.** **Many people have apparently had Covid and not even known it! I quote from [Coronavirus: what are asymptomatic and mild COVID-19? | Patient](#) “**Asymptomatic COVID-19****

The government guidelines suggest that **1 in 3 people who have COVID-19 have no symptoms.** It seems that this occurs more often in the healthiest and the younger age groups, including most children.”

No-one has shown that what is stated in the above by fact checker Tom Norton is incorrect.

See also [Viral video includes lots of false claims and half truths - Full Fact](#)

Folks, as I explain in my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' the issue is not so much the safety of the Covid vaccine [it probably is perfectly safe, although the long-term effects are unknown], the issue is that the vaccine is the tool [by way of a 'Freedom passport'] by which *the globalists will be able to control us completely*. In other words **in order for their desired NWO to materialise** it is necessary for them to have the vast majority of the world jib-jabbed up.

This is what I say in my pdf: The clever bastards in power knew that they could *divide the whole world* by way of the jib jab. They knew that their masonic propaganda machine would easily persuade the world's sheeple to have the vaccine; they also knew that the way to bring the rest of us in line is to sink the internet in a sea of **disinformation**. How so? Well, the waverers who turn to the internet in search of truth and guidance will become confused and will end up trusting the 'fact checker' doctors/scientists or the 'voice of reason' medics who are being rolled out on the mainstream programmes to tell us *not to listen to conspiracy theories*, thus quickly being persuaded that the *vaccine is safe and that we should take it as it will get rid of this nasty virus once and for all and we can all get our lives back*. The ones who are clued up to the agenda are then left with the choice of having the jib jab just to survive or sticking to our guns and suffering the consequences.

As for the fact checkers, they are good debunkers, however you'll notice that whilst they do a good job exposing these dishonest doctors [and others who spread misinformation {more accurately **disinformation**}] and they rightly label people conspiracy theorists, frauds or quacks, they *never* tell you that said people are dastardly **NWO shills who are secretly enabling the powerful paedos enslave us**. That is the **biggest secret which must be kept because when that truth is known the masonic pyramid of control will fall**.

The vaccine disinfo is necessary to persuade the people that the NWO is just a conspiracy theory; think about it **if there was no vaccine disinfo the real reason for us all being jib-jabbed up would be blatantly obvious – everyone would know that the jab is the tool which will be used to totally control us**. In other words it would be

crystal clear that the NWO is *no conspiracy theory*. Just have a look at how the Chinese people are ruled [Social Credit System - Wikipedia](#) for an idea of how we will all be forced to live in the NWO. Have a read of this [What is China's social credit system? | Fox News](#) I quote:

“China’s social credit system is a government program being implemented nationwide to **regulate its citizens’ behavior** based on a point system.” **And:** “China’s State Council **first introduced** the plan in June 2014. The council announced the system would “**allow the trustworthy to roam everywhere under heaven while making it hard for the discredited to take a single step.**” **And that folks means that *free speech will be a dim and distant pipe dream*; anyone trying to speak out will simply not get any ‘credit’ and will thus be unable to survive; anyone who somehow manages to live outside of the ‘credit system’ will not last long because those people will not be able to access a doctor or dentist or get any treatment in hospital. Make no mistake; *this is coming if people en masse do not wake up to what is going on and mount a fierce resistance.***

I despise NWO shills – they are all truly evil, however as I say shills like Simone Gold sicken and terrify me the most because people put their trust in doctors; no-one would believe that these highly respected health professionals would lie and deceive and betray us to the extent that they are ***massively assisting the NWO slavery agenda***; whereas people *would* believe that the David Ickes and the Alex Joneses of the world are secretly working for the billionaires that they pretend to be fighting.

So please everyone, get on board the war-on-shills and let’s bring these wicked people down so that the real truth can be laid bare.

Mark Sexton is right when he says: “On 19th March 2020 the UK government **down-graded coronavirus – it was no longer deemed or listed as a High Consequence Infectious Disease**; the reason given was **low mortality**. Yet lockdown still occurred a few days later”. And: “The constant terror we have been exposed to and the fear-driven propaganda since March 2020 has destroyed our economy, killed our elderly, destroyed many home lives – created a significant increase in suicide. But the worst and most significant and devastating effect has been on our children. Our children are being told if they hug grandma they will kill grandma. This is mental torture, mental abuse and this is all at the hands of the government and the mainstream media. Yet it turns out it is the government who was and is killing grandma.”

However he then says: “The work done by **Mark Oakford, Clare Wills-Harrison** and **Michael O’Bernicia** has been absolutely outstanding in trying to get this information out to us.” **More lies. So-called whistle blower Wills-Harrison Murder in UK Carehomes? A Frontline Caregiver Testifies [VIDEO] | The Liberty Beacon is in league with O’Bernicia We Need To Talk About Midazolam - Clare Wills Harrison - The Bernician and David Locke’s pal Simon Dolan and his phoney ‘Keep Britain Free’ movement Hyde Park mask protest: Campaigners attack mandatory face coverings | The Independent | The Independent [which is associated with the masonic British anti-lockdown movement.]** According to O’Bernicia Wills-Harrison is a solicitor, according to ‘The Liberty Beacon’ [liberty my arse, these scumbags are *enslaving* us] she is a “care home worker”. I expose the lying bastards Dolan and O’Bernicia in my pdf ‘Take the mask off ...’

And: “Our elderly were isolated, abused – ‘do not resuscitate’ orders, no food, no water, administered life-ending drugs [**yeah, I’d like to see the evidence for that too**] and buried or cremated with no autopsies; to hide their crimes.” **See my pdf [p 53] for more on the ‘inaccuracies’ being spouted re autopsies.**

He goes on to say: “The lies and the false promises have taken their toll; we are never going to be released from the clutches of this corrupt, evil and criminal government therefore **we the people, we will now withdraw our consent; we no longer want them in government.**” **You Mark Sexton and your gang of vile masonic operatives who masquerade as bastions of truth are NOT ‘we the people’, you are impostors; traitors of the highest degree. You evil bastards are massively assisting your masonic paymasters in their wicked plan to kill or enslave we the people. As for ‘consent’ that is more of the same meaningless waffle, just as the Common Law/Magna Carta bullshit quasi legalese is. [You’ll notice of course the large Magna Carta sign behind him.] Scroll down to page 84 of my pdf for more on all that nonsense too. And notice how the slimeball pretends that a change of government is what is needed. He knows very well that ALL political parties are controlled by the billionaire rulers of the world.**

Sexton also says: “I will not be dictated to any longer by liars and hypocrites. **You bastards are worse than the politicians – their lies are plain to see; they don’t even try to hide their lies and deception and utter contempt for us. You Judas goats on the other hand are on a different level of evil. You are the monsters in disguise who are engaging in a monstrous deception. You sly bastards are working hand in glove with**

those politicians to subjugate *us*. But the veil is lifting and it won't be long now before you lot are all thoroughly exposed for the devils you are. I have God's word on that. I am a free, living man. You are more enslaved than we are you fukkin idiot – your arse ***belongs to the freemasons and you will forevermore dance to their tune***. Police constables, do your job. The piss-taking prick knows that police officers *are* doing their job – they're doing what their superiors [who serve the government – the masonic beast system] tell them to do. *If they want to stop enabling the tyranny they have to **quit their jobs***. So far, you have failed. But today our brothers and sisters who wear that uniform, **we love you, we need you and we want you to do your job. No matter what, please protect our children. Now. Today.** Pass the bucket please. Those police officers are going to be shocked when they realise that Mark Sexton and all the other Judases who pretend to be freedom fighters are *helping to enslave them and their children*.

This repulsive snake of a man Mark Sexton and all the other lying scum who surround him are not like you and me, these wicked people are *professional liars* being paid to conduct a sickening *psy-war* on us. They are not heroes, they are not fighting for your freedom; they don't give a flying fuck about you; they are all under the control of freemasonry – they all *work for the same evil, deceiving, all-powerful freemasons who control the government and media, the courts, big business and anything of any importance* – they are all *working for the NWO and the evil billionaires* who they pretend to be fighting. They are being handsomely paid and rewarded to **discredit and subvert the global freedom movement**.

Fiona Hine is another member of the 'world freedom movement' shill squad. She – *we're told* – organises the 'Freedom' events. She is pally with Shemirani and **Louise Hampton** **[more on that fame-hungry, narcissistic shill bitch in my pdf too.]** Hine and Hampton [spreaders of the 'yellow card' vaccine *disinfo*] are exposed here [Rose Green Calls Out Fiona Hine & Louise Hampton 🤝🤝🤝🤝🤝🤝🤝 - YouTube](#) Rose Green correctly points out that these two despicable stooges are deliberately playing into the government narrative of DIVIDE AND CONQUER.

Of course **Resistance GB**
[Resistance GB](#)



[who film these fake Freedom demonstrations] are *no resisters* either cos if they were they wouldn't be all pally, pally with the snakes on the stage – they'd be exposing them instead [and any other obvious slimeball shill they saw in the crowd.] Have a read of this [Conservative Councillor Turned Anti-Lockdown Advocate at Centre of Nick Watt Abuse Incident – Byline Times](#) The man who chased the BBC journalist Nick Watt is **William Coleshill** who is a former *Conservative Party councillor* and now runs Resistance GB.

Now listen to what **John Overkill** says in his video entitled 'Man charged? BBC reporter chase **staged? Is this how we stop the staged events?**' [\(6\) Man Charged ? #BBC Reporter chase staged ? Is this how we stop the #stagedevent? #antilockdown - YouTube](#) [16/6/21.] John is doing a brilliant job exposing the despicable agents provocateurs and the rest of the stinking shill squad. This is what he says:

"We need to stop the staged events that are designed to make the anti-lockdown movement look like thugs, animals and criminals; we're not, we're decent, loving, generous, sympathetic people who want justice for all – peace, liberty and justice for all. So we don't appreciate the fake journalists, fake YouTubers and the crisis actors staging events **to discredit us and make us look bad**, like the BBC reporter **[who is 'in' on the psy-op]** getting chased." From 5:30 minutes John says:

"So my next question is, **can we bring charges against this man** here, seen in public shouting abuse? Isn't that what the man got charged for – shouting abuse at that BBC reporter? Oh and look he's got an earpiece in too. So another person that we believe to be **an undercover wearing an earpiece**. And another thing he's done is attack a police van as it goes past. Look who he's with there – he's with the guy who filmed the BBC reporter getting chased **[GB Resistance]**; what a coincidence.

There he is **with Heiko Khoo** [Dr Heiko Khoo \(thefreedomcycle.com\)](#) who is another **agent provocateur** who incites people. The things he shouted through a megaphone is disgraceful. And remember **he studied Marxism** for 33 years. Here is **Grey Bleeder**, the guy with the earpiece. And look at the state he's in. He's **there to discredit us**, people like you and I who are educated, forward thinking, who care about others. **They** want us to look like this guy who incites violence against the police; that is who they want to tie us to. And look how **he's connected to David Kurten**, who's connected to Resistance GB. Just look at the state of him guys; they use this man so they can take photos of him and they can make out that the anti-lockdown movement is represented by people like him. He's been doing it for over 5 years. And there he is with Heiko

Khoo, the **communist**. You think it's a coincidence that he's at every single event; and there he is with Resistance GB yet again. So we have footage of this man inciting violence against the police in Bradford when he said, 'Don't let the police stop you; go through them; **fight them**'. That is incitement, which is actually against YouTube policy to upload videos that have that; but **Banaman**, the guy who filmed it uploaded it. So I've shown you two examples of people who I suspect to be fake protestors/agents provocateurs/undercover cops and **they should have charges brought against them cos they have done more than the person did against the BBC reporter**. And there he is posing as a Trump fan. And there he is with **Jeff Wyatt**, a proven **Tommy Robinson** fan. It doesn't matter what the protest is, this guy on the right is **always there**. So they're making a big deal that they're going to charge this man for abusing or insulting words or behaviour towards another person with the intention to cause them harassment, alarm or distress. So if they're going to go to the effort of doing that then **I want to know if they're going to do the same for this man who literally struck policemen 3 times on the head to remove their helmets** – all on camera; no denying it. And I just want to say thank you to **Hugo Talks** [unfortunately 'Hugo', whoever he is, is just another piece of shit *controlled opposition voice* – I'm coming to him] for promoting this video on his website. I do appreciate anyone who shares it and promotes it cos I want these videos to be seen by as many people as possible. I don't want to be doing this for the rest of my life; I want an end to this. The way we end it is by **taking legal action against these people who are pretending to be us**; together we can form a team and take these fake protestors down. *Yes absolutely; that is exactly what is needed. Also brave, genuine protesters need to follow them around with a big placard or a megaphone exposing them for what they are; or if they're not feeling too brave they could stand next to a policeman holding up a placard naming and shaming these agitators [and the rat shills on the stage.]* There's no way we'll win this **unless we get rid of the fake alternative media**. *Yep, the whole evil, global cointelpro network needs to be destroyed and every NWO gatekeeper on the planet needs to be exposed and brought to book.* Again, welcome to the channel; **unite the people to fight the evil; where there is darkness we shine our light the brightest**. Take care of others and yourselves. Peace and blessings everyone." *Well said John; you're bang on the money. What I want to know is – what level in the lodge are these scum of the earth agents provocateurs being promoted to for their invaluable services to freemasonry?*

And listen to John Overkill's brilliant commentary and analysis in this video too [#London #live idiot "protesters" fight each other #antilockdown - YouTube](#) [24/7/21.] John says:

"Here we are outside Downing Street once again; another protest, another event where they go to Downing Street and do the totally pointless thing of shouting at policemen, telling them to 'choose their side', all this kind of crap – the stuff they've been doing for over a year now that **doesn't make any difference whatsoever**. So here we have a line of policemen just there – they look casual, not bothered; and in the background, the people behind that gate are **equipped with machine guns**. So in my opinion there is **no way any kind of confrontation should be able to occur in this area**; for the simple fact there's dudes there with bloody guns. So if anything happens it's **allowed to happen**. I can't see any sound weapons, there's no tear gas, there's no water cannons; basically they **want staged events to happen; they want aggression to happen; they want riots to happen**. They could stop all this in their tracks if they wanted to. Again, the pointless pointing of fingers at police – it doesn't do anything. Look at this guy with a man bun. So basically all you can hear is just a load of thugs swearing and shouting. Now if you remember **not long ago, they were having a little song and dance – David Icke put on that song and people were singing and dancing and it was all so wonderful, party atmosphere**. But oh how things have changed; you can feel the **tension in the air**. So you can see the **crowd is getting quite big** now. Someone just said, 'We will hang you from the lamp post'. **LOL those paid agitators have no idea what's coming their way when the *apocalypse* happens – when the *global mass awakening* occurs and the masses realise we are *imprisoned in a masonic matrix of lies, manipulation and deception*. It is then that all evildoers will have to face an angry mob ... and an angry God. There is no stopping the apocalypse and I would not want to be on the wrong side of God when it happens.**

There's **all the tennis balls**; there's the guy with the bloody assault rifle. Funny how **the ones behind the gate with the guns don't have face coverings; the ones in front of the gates do have face coverings**. How does that work out? **The ones with the guns are the *real* police and they mean business – they're not there for show. Who knows how many of the ones in front of the gates are real police and how many are *actors***. So at this point you'd do an evaluation – you'd say there are loads of them compared to our numbers so **we need to do something about it. They do nothing; they just stand there and allow it to get worse and worse**. Whoever is using that air horn, shut the hell up; this is not a football match. This is embarrassing. You're going to notice some

people with alcohol. So, I'd say – you're here for a **serious reason, the future of humanity**, but what you're doing, **you're acting like it's just a lads' day out**. Look at man bun, what a disgrace, you've spent the last 5 minutes just pointing. Look at these dicks. Here we go – we have a bald guy that looks like an absolute lunatic; he's got a sticker on the top of his head. Then you have this prick here with a bottle of beer trying to push the barricade down. Now at this point, everyone, this is how **you know it's fake – now the police should be getting involved and stopping this escalating**. But they don't. They just stand there watching. These people are disgusting – I don't know if you are genuine protesters or crisis actors but either way, the image that you portray is that of a **disgusting human being**. All done to totally discredit the Freedom movement. There only has to be one or two agitators there to entice the genuine protesters to violence. Someone correctly comments: **"Same scripted scenes every protest, same controlled op speakers and the same dodgy people there filming it."** Someone else says: **"Infiltration everywhere."** Look at this. Look at this. There's man bun telling the police to hit him. So remember when you watch the protest on other channels – on the **fake channels – like Resistance GB, like Ruptly, Spectrum** – they're not going to give you unbiased commentary. I'm telling you this is **allowed to happen**. Look at this guy getting pulled around – what's that all about? This is a joke. Absolute joke. They just allow this to happen, cos it suits them. It suits the government and the elite to make out that the police have no control; then they defund the police; which is the agenda. And **Piers Corbyn** is connected to people who wish to bring in the 'defund the police' agenda; that is a fact. I'm sure he just said, 'Shit needs sorting once and for all'. This is pathetic. Look here we go. [The crowd start fighting each other.] What a load of bollocks. I reckon they've sent in some drunken yobs as well. Now these are **the perfect pictures that the elite want to show – they want to show the actual protesters fighting each other; that is the ultimate thing to show cos then it shows you that they can't even agree themselves on what to do – they even fight amongst each other**. Divide and conquer – classic battle strategy. Remember the battle is for *freedom from the masonic matrix*, which means that everyone who is *not* a genuine freedom fighter **is the enemy**. The enemy is all liars, deceivers, pretenders, sheeple and all those who, whether actively or by their silence [the cowards], promote lies and deceit.

Our biggest enemy is the sheeple because of their vast numbers. But that is changing.

To all you **scumbag filmers and all you scumbag actors** who have the audacity to even comment on my channel and try to defend your lies and deceitfulness; you make me sick. I was right about you from day one. Look guys it's everyone's favourite **filmer with the Alice band**. So this guy with the Alice band, on camera, threatened Gayzer Frackman. He said, 'I chin people and don't go to prison for it'. That's what **Spectrum** said – the guy with the Alice band. So that is the calibre of the filmer who films the anti-lockdown movement. Who is that horrible woman screeching; I've had enough of women screeching today – you had **Kate Shemirani screeching**, even though she's actually got a microphone in her hand; you stupid woman. And **Kate, you're a shill** and you hang out with **Grey Bleeder** who incites violence against the police; **you are disgusting, Kate**. Bloody look at this – a woman on stilts. So **in the middle of a massive scuffle you have a woman on bloody stilts**. Have you ever seen anything like this before? This is pathetic. **What does she think she's doing?** Do they just use her so they can push her over and it looks really bad cos she's fallen from a height?

They've already showed you a year's worth of them having fights with the police, but **now they want to take it to the next level and show you the protesters fighting each other**. Now this lady here – **ginger Toni**, she left a message saying, 'Oh yes I was just filming; I just happened to be there when all the police scuffles were there. I'm not a plant and yes I am a **Tommy Robinson fan**'. **Yes you are a plant you lying bitch – anyone who is a Tommy Robinson fan [more accurately a pretend i.e. paid TR fan] is working for the dark side**. I actually **invited you to come on the panel – you haven't accepted**; you ignored it, so maybe **you don't have the balls to defend yourself**. And none of you filmers seem to have girlfriends – you're **overly friendly with all the males, like Heiko Khoo, Piers Corbyn**. Very strange. I wonder what goes on behind closed doors with all you lot.

Here we go with the **next staged part**. 'Choose your side; choose your side'. Shut up, you mong. There's ginger Toni right in the middle of it. And there's our **mate with the fur hood**; he's one I've made videos about as well; funny how he's there too, innit. Funny how **the Tommy Robinson fans are here again, where all the aggro is**; what are the chances of that, eh. Look at this, it's absolutely pathetic. Who are these people? Who are they? I tell you, it makes me very depressed to be English when I see shit like this. Cos **either you are crisis actors or it's a real protest with some crisis actors in it**. Either way there are **a lot of disgusting human beings present**. Oh shut up Spectrum, you were filmed threatening someone on camera, **shut your mouth Spectrum, you**

ain't got the right to say anything, you pillock. **Spectrum aka the agitator.** Let's see what this prick is saying. Shut up Spectrum, as if anyone is going to take advice from a man with an Alice band on, telling the police to 'go home, go home, this isn't your battle'. It's not your battle either, you tosser; **we know that you work with them** as well, knob head. It's obvious. **That's why you get away with everything that you do, because you are part of it all.** For 26 minutes the police have allowed this to get to this state. They could have sorted it out in 2 minutes. But they want this to happen. They want it to be filmed – **broadcast around the world; they want England to be seen as a bunch of lager louts and hooligans.**

A minute ago you saw the protesters kicking the shit out of each other and now they're all having a dance party. Are these people schizophrenic or something? So ginger Toni is a massive Tommy Robinson fan and Spectrum, the little Alice band girl, er lad, **goes specifically to court to meet Tommy Robinson** and shake his hand and wish him luck in his court endeavours. That's our man **Spectrum – number one Tommy Robinson fan**; yet **your mate Heiko Khoo** has the audacity to moan about 'Tommy Robinson far right thugs attacked me' but yet he chills with you who goes to court to see Tommy Robinson. But **Heiko Khoo doesn't question it; why? Cos you're a liar too Heiko Khoo.** Oh no, there's **Tyrant Finder** as well; another Tommy Robinson fan. So I think we have at least 4 confirmed Tommy Robinson fans right in this bit here.

Where's the Ruptly guy going now? **He must know it's all ended** for him to just walk away in the middle of it all. So how did the Ruptly guy know it'd finished? **Cos he's part of it.** Is that **Subject Access?** Yeah, during the staged scuffles he's always smiling weirdly as if he's **getting off by the fact they're all deceiving people; it's pretty sick** tbh. Is that **Glenn Saffer** **[someone in the comments section confirms that it is]** cos if so then that's another sodding Tommy Robinson lad. **They're just everywhere. Cos they get hired.** OMG [TR thugs are laughing and singing, 'I've got a willy ...'] Jesus Christ. This guy with the hood is at so many events. Embarrassing. And that **guy with the earpiece** – I've seen him so many times. He's obviously TR entourage too. That's 6 of them for God's sake. Oh and to see **total narcissist Katie Hopkins** on the stage for a Truth movement demo is absolutely appalling **[Yep, she's a Tommy Robinson supporter too – yet another vile woman (1) Tommy Robinson's Long Walk - to court and to prison - with Katie Hopkins - YouTube Hopkins is just another masonic-controlled pretender – just another liar and traitor of the highest degree who doesn't give a shit**

about your freedom, she only cares about her own well-being; she *works for the billionaire paedos* that she wants you to believe she's fighting] and I think that proves to you that **this whole thing is a load of shit** cos why would you pick someone like her who **talks about human beings as if they're filth**; why would you want her to have anything to do with the truth movement? *She is in bed with all those in the 'truth movement'* [we *genuine* Truth soldiers are not in *their* fake truth movement.] It really sticks in my craw to see the likes of Katie Hopkins and all the other dirty shills lording it about amongst the celebrity worshippers, pretending to be heroic freedom fighters, being photographed and videoed as if they were film stars and being adulated by the gullible crowd who pat themselves on the back *thinking that they are themselves lions*. You people are not lions. You are gullible fools. Sheeple. You are **hero-worshipping the people who are enslaving you**. These people are truly evil. They are LAUGHING at you. Stop listening to them and *become real lions* – **expose them** for the traitorous animals that they are. Jeesh, by now obvious shills like David and Gareth Icke, Corbyn, Hopkins, Kurten et al *should be cowering indoors*, too afraid of the public to leave their homes without a bodyguard, never mind being allowed to stand on a big 'Freedom' stage and **mock** everyone.

So we've seen these idiots fight each other, we've seen a woman on stilts, we've seen people get pissed up, we've seen Katie Hopkins on the stage, we've seen David Icke go for a lovely sing-a-long and then it turns into all this shit. So **this is what you're going to see plastered all over the mainstream media – they'll say that the protesters are so out of control and so animalistic that they can't even control themselves and they have to fight each other like this**. And what I'm going to say to you is, **stay away from these protests; don't go to Downing Street; don't make yourself part of these staged events**. If you're going to attend then go for *one reason only* – to hold up a large placard exposing the shill squad or to bellow into your megaphone that Kate Shemirani etc are JUDAS GOATS; TRAITORS; NWO SHILLS ... That'll put an end to those protests! Scroll down to page 74 of my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' for more on these faux freedom fighters. Look at these people, with their beer bottles swilling around, kicking and punching one another. Disgusting. I feel ashamed to be English; I feel ashamed to class you as my brothers and sisters. John, you have nothing to be ashamed about. You are a very brave and wonderful man, doing a brilliant job awakening the public. You are a *genuine* freedom fighter [one of the few as of yet.] Those *things* are not our brothers and sisters – they're not even people; they are total sell outs; stupid, pathetic, cowardly *puppets for very powerful freemasons*. They are nothing. They're laughing now, but not

for long; they'll soon have their smug smiles wiped off their sorry faces when they realise that their nice life and protection which they get from the masonic matrix is coming to an end. They're in for a big shock when they realise that they **can't mess with God**. 43 minutes I've been reviewing this and it drains me. I don't like this; I don't want to do this; I'm sick of it now; it's been too long; it's draining me; it's draining my family; I've had enough of it. Hang in there John, and all you genuine freedom fighters [and I'm talking about those of you who are taking some serious flak for your courageous stand.] Someone else correctly comments: "John these demons, animals WILL make you feel sick to the bottom of your stomach ... that's one of their jobs. Another is to get you to stop ... but I'm afraid this is your cross to bear ... no one else has been given a gift as you have ... you have woken thousands of people up to the truth." That gift is from God and while you continue to serve Him, you are **saved**, John. God bless you. Just keep the faith in God – you will go from strength to strength. It will turn around – I can promise you that; and it'll be sooner than you think. As someone else rightly points out: "Master baiting, instigating, and all adding up to hating! Hate is a weakness! We've won." So what are we going to do? We are going to continue shining the light of truth – expose all enemy agents, continue peaceful resistance – REFUSE TO WEAR THE MASK, REFUSE THE VACCINE PASSPORT [do not be coerced into having the Covid vaccine], REFUSE TRACK & TRACE, REFUSE TESTING, REFUSE TO BE LOCKED DOWN, HUG WHOEVER YOU LIKE and start crowd funding for legal actions ... Where there is darkness we shine our light the brightest. Don't be like these people."

And listen to what John says here [\(1\) The So Called Truth Movement Never Criticises The "Violence" #london #protest #pierscorbyn - YouTube](#) [4/8/21.] I quote:

"Look at all those people there – thousands and thousands of genuine, good people; and you thought that the elite would allow them to do this? The only reason they allow them to do this is cos they control the whole protest; so they place their people in the protest, they tell you where to go, what to chant [when to cheer and clap]; the same old thing that is never effective [obviously]. They also have plants mingling among the genuine protesters who yell disinfo through a megaphone and others who hold up placards which promote *disinformation*. So don't come to me saying that there is no controlled opposition; you must be stupid if you think that; for the simple fact that they're not going to allow thousands of people to have the freedom to do the right thing [to do what will be effective], so they'll tell you to go to the BBC, go to

Downing Street; **throw tennis balls, spit, fake bite one another** wearing a **UK Column** t-shirt.

So any stupid, negative comments are going to get deleted straightaway cos you're not going to waste my time anymore. Anyone who doesn't 'understand' this is because **you're part of it and you're trying to defend your shill actor friends**. So don't waste your time sending me stupid comments, cos anyone with a working brain cell will see that **they're not going to allow thousands upon thousands of people to actually have the freedom to do what is necessary to take our power back**. Like I said, they will wear you out; they will make you walk in searing, hot temperatures for 4 hours. And then **they stage violent events which are what the Daily Mail, Sky News report on the most**. And here's a message to all the people who go on the stage and speak; I'd love to know **why you never criticise the violence that happens** after your speeches. That is a **red flag**. If I was speaking and then afterwards people became violent I would make an effort to say, '**These people do not represent us; we're not about violence; anything violent is what we go against**'. So why don't the people who speak on stage ever, ever criticise the so-called violence? They **never** come out and say, 'This is wrong; it shouldn't happen; these people don't represent our movement ...' They never say it. Why? You can answer that yourself. Like I say if I was on the stage and speaking and I saw what happened afterwards – people fake biting each other, spitting, **throwing glass bottles** etc I'd be criticising it. So **the fact that no-one does is a massive red flag** to everyone involved in the so-called truth movement."

Well said John. Course you just have to ask yourself – who is *funding and organising* these big functions, complete with big screen, high tech equipment [speakers etc] and all the tech-savvy folk needed to make sure everything runs smoothly? Do you think anyone who is *not* controlled opposition [*not* controlled by freemasonry] could get permission and the backing for such an occasion?

Here are some great follow-on comments:

"You're spot on John, they play on weak saviour seeking, those that look for leadership and those suffering with messiah complexes. They will play on any and all psychological deficiencies that work on people **too scared to stand alone knowing that by themselves, they are more than enough**. Keep at them John, great point again."

"Like many that have replied, we don't join Truth Movements or rallies as **we know not to follow pied pipers!**" That's d'accord, but **what do you do to voice your dissent.**" Like I say here [TAKE THE MASK OFF, TAKE](#)

YOUR FREEDOM BACK – SHARON ANN ZAKI TAKING A STAND AGAINST FREEMASONRY AND THE NEW WORLD ORDER

sharonkilby.co.uk) the best thing anyone who cares about freedom can do is have *stand alone or small* local protests.

"It wouldn't be too difficult to derail these people. If you have enough followers and people willing to expose them. You get their faces, you print hundreds of flyers and you distribute them amongst the crowd with your channel address. You have small teams of twenty or so people scouting for them and the minute you see them you surround them and you start chanting 'WHO ARE YA? WHO ARE YA? BECAUSE YOU'RE NOT ONE OF US'!!! Play them at their own game, film the footage of them being kettled by you instead of them getting you kettled. This works two ways as **it stops them from reaching their objectives** by kettling them and it **draws massive attention to who they are.** Course the presstitutes at the BBC, Sky News etc won't cover that. You know they're going to be there, it's just a cat and mouse until you find them. Hahaha, imagine **the terror they would feel when they saw their faces on big posters with SHILL written on them being held high above the heads of the marching crowds.**"

"They are **increasingly desperate to spark violence.** Max Igan today suggested that 'ripping police helmets and body armour off and kicking the living f'ing shit out of them' would be an appropriate response to witnessing fake police brutality. **The controlled opposition's mask has now fallen off.**"

In this video [Batman Begins #CrisisActor #Antilockdown #Protest - YouTube](#) John tells a commenter that there are about 20 – 30 agents in the crowd that have been exposed on his channel. *Wow, up to 30 of them in the crowd at the same time. Unfuckingbelievable. Course there is one good thing we can take from this – it just goes to show the lengths the enemy must go to in order to suppress the truth and thus the great awakening. All we have to do is **continue to chip away at the walls of deception.***

I quote from [Prophecy: The Walls of Deception Are Crumbling Down Now](#)

"The oddest word dropped into my spirit, of which I am completely unfamiliar with. I heard the Lord speak very clearly, **"plumb line."** I see the Lord raising up a remnant of people who will not be easily swayed to the right or to the left but will be in alignment with Jesus and have His heartbeat in this hour. I hear the Lord say, "I am raising a group of

people up who are the burning ones who will speak my truth in the midst of persecution! For there is coming a day when many will want to hear a different gospel than this!

"This is not merely a call; this is an invitation to be a part of the remnant that I am setting up in this end time, says the Lord. The line is being drawn in the sand **either be all-in or all-out**. There is a generation of people who desire to go after the glory of God, and **few will find it** when they fully get into alignment with my Word and begin to step into all that I have for them," says the Lord.

God is looking for those who will **stand for truth in the midst of adversity and opposition**.

Unsure of the meaning, I quickly investigated further. To my surprise, I discovered "plumb line" is a word mentioned several times throughout the Bible in reference to measurements. This is a tool that has **stood the test of time** and is still routinely used today in the construction of a building. More specifically, this tool is a guide to ensure that the walls of a building are standing upright, in a vertical position and at a perfect 90-degree angle. The only two items this tool is comprised of are a string and a weight at the very end.

There are several significant points to make within this message. Let us first look at the foundation the walls are placed on. A cornerstone is the very foundation when building, but specifically, the **corner part of the foundation, which is the most important**, because the positions of the other stones are dependent upon the precise placement of this one stone. If the foundation is unstable, then the integrity of the entire structure is compromised.

Christ is our "Cornerstone", as referenced in Ephesians 2:20, "having been built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, **Jesus Christ Himself being the chief cornerstone**." Jesus is the most crucial in our foundation that we build our lives upon.

Isaiah 28:17 provides further clarity within the description of a plumb line. It is used for **a measure of righteousness and justice**. Those who are not in alignment or are not in a vertical or upright position, are **not in alignment with the Word of God. Christ must be the very foundation or "chief cornerstone in order for us to achieve that perfect upright position needed that God is looking for in each one of us. The Lord is looking for the**

remnant in these last days, who will align their thoughts, plans, actions and lives with His Holy Word. He is looking for holiness and raising up those who will not buckle or cower in fear of what the popular opinion is around them. The time for compromise is over. Things done in secret are being exposed. No longer will people be able to claim they serve a holy God and support things that are an abomination to Him.

The prophet Amos saw a vision of a plumb line, as highlighted in Amos 7:7-8: "This is what He showed me: The Lord was standing by a wall made using a plumb line, with a plumb line in His hand. The Lord said to me, "Amos, what do you see?"

Friends, the Lord is looking for those who will worship Him in spirit and in truth. The age of deception is upon us, and it is time to align ourselves with holiness and righteousness. There are many false doctrines and false belief systems the Lord is tearing down. Too many have strayed from the Word of God and this spiritual plumb line will be the determining factor of whether you pass the test or fail. The remnant is a small group of people who are desperate for God's glory and hunger after truth and righteousness.

Are you part of the remnant? Will you stand for truth no matter the cost? Ask yourself if your foundation is firm and if your walls have been built upon the only foundation that is stable, Jesus Christ. The walls of deception are coming down.” 🚩

And if you want any more proof of whose side Resistance GB is on take a look here [Resistance GB](#) Will [William Coleshill] and his team are proud to be promoted by obvious *controlled opposition snakes* UK Column [who say Resistance GB is “real journalism”] and Piers Corbyn [who describes RGB as “The British Imperialist Resistance”.] **The only real journalists and resisters are the genuine freedom fighters.**

Now take a look here [Information – Resistance GB](#) to see who they recommend you should go to for your “crucial information” – **NWO agents of deception**. I’ll just point some of them out. They promote the loathsome liar Vernon Coleman and Oracle films who promote *disinfo agents*. They also promote [GreatReject](#) which is just another disinfo site run by person[s] who are anonymous. [They promote shills such as Reiner Fuellmich, Dolores Cahill, Vernon Coleman, Judy Mikovits, Simon Parkes, Sacha Stone, Sherri Tenpenny, Charlie Ward, Mel K

[Archive - GreatReject](#)] RGB also promote [Stand Up X A Stand In The Park](#) [The Freedom Network](#) [TFN is *another* disinfo site run by anonymous person[s]; they promote shills such as **World Doctors Alliance** **Children's Health Defense.org** **Windows on The World** [Uniting the Kingdom: networking with other groups \(please contact us to add yours\) | The Freedom Network](#)] Amongst RGB's 'Recommended Independent [so-called] Videographers' are [Subject Access](#) and [Tyrant Finder](#)

Finally on RGB, here's the lying toerag Will [with pal Piers Corbyn] [Will of Resistance GB talks of his trumped-up arrest - YouTube](#) talking about his 'trumped up' arrest. Here's John Overkill [\(1\) The Fake Arrest of Resistance GB? Again ! #London #Live #Freedom. #Protest - YouTube](#) exposing that psy-op too – it was a *staged* arrest.

Right, who else do I need to stick the boot into? Whoever the treacherous snake is who hides behind **HUGO TALKS** [Hugo Talks - YouTube](#) When I was writing my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' I had my suspicions about 'Hugo'; this is what I wrote then:
"I strongly suspect 'Hugo Talks' is just another controlled opposition channel. The fact 'Hugo' hides behind anonymity is a big red flag, Hugo may not even be his real name; the fact he doesn't call out obvious shills like Piers Corbyn and UK Column is another red flag [he says he doesn't know if Corbyn is controlled opposition; just the fact he shares a platform with David Icke tells you he is]; another red flag is the fact he asks for money, and another is the fact he accuses YouTube, FB, Twitter etc of censorship on the pretext of something being misinformation when actually it is misinformation. [I'll give him the benefit of the doubt though and assume he is not aware that a lot [if not all] of what is censored is in fact misinformation.]"

It is his coverage of the 24th July '21 Trafalgar Square 'Freedom' Rally [London Freedom Rally / What Next? / Hugo Talks #lockdown \(bitchute.com\)](#) that is the absolute proof that whoever is hiding behind 'Hugo' is a **fully paid up stinking rat shill**. He shows the Daily Mail article on the 'demo' and reads it out, but *not once* does he call out *any* of those *obvious* shills for what they are – he too *pretends that they are genuinely leading the fight for freedom*. Here's 'Hugo' promoting Mark Sexton [EX Policeman Mark Sexton Speech LONDON PROTEST July 19th 2021 \(odysee.com\)](#) and here he is promoting Fiona Hine and Louise Hampton and the 'yellow card' vaccine *disinfo* [*false claims and half truths*] [EX NURSE GETS HASSLE FOR TELLING JAB CROWD YELLOW CARD NUMBERS / Hugo talks #lockdown \(bitchute.com\)](#)

Here he is again promoting the vaccine disinfo [PHONEY BALONEY / Hugo Talks #lockdown \(odysee.com\)](#) He says: “People don’t want to be injected with **the most lethal medical device in history.**” **There is of course no evidence that this vaccine is a lethal medical device, let alone the most lethal one in history.** He then reels off the usual ‘yellow card’ *disinformation*.

Now notice in that ‘phoney baloney’ video how he – correctly – lambasts the likes of Talk Radio and GB News, calling them *pretend* alternative media outlets. He rightly points out the strategy; that “they say things that are **partly true in order to reel in; to attract that demographic of an audience** – the demographic that doesn’t believe the mainstream media anymore”. He adds: “So initially they try and **gain your confidence in order to lead you down a slightly different road** but it is a **road that will bring you to the same destination** that someone like the BBC or Sky news would also lead you to. **Notice he doesn’t explain what he means by that – he doesn’t tell you that if the NWO is to succeed the ‘PTB’ must find ways to stop the great awakening and the only way they can do that is if they can prevent the public knowing the absolute truth; in other words they *must keep the masses in ‘half-truth’ awareness.* They are 2 cheeks of the same arse; 2 sides of the same coin.” **And this hypocrite ‘Hugo’ is also [albeit in a more subtle way] leading you down a road that will bring you to the same destination. In other words he too is being paid to keep you in the dark and thus *under the control of the men who are bringing in the NWO.* Put it another way this seemingly decent and caring and clearly intelligent chap ‘Hugo’ [just like all the NWO gatekeepers] is being used to buy time for the men in power. He, with his soft and alluring voice that *convinces you that he is genuine and can be trusted,* is a very well disguised WOLF in sheep’s clothing.****

Also notice that ‘Hugo’ tells you that one of the owners of GB News, Angelos Frangopoulos, *built Sky News Australia*. So that is confirmation [if it were needed] that Sky News Australia which *brings us the most truth* out of all the mainstream channels is also controlled opposition. Hugo continues: “You must realise these are mainstream channels and they are full of it and playing you like a fiddle.” **Yes they are; but so are you ‘Hugo’, and you are *far more dangerous,* because most people *would not suspect that you are working for the enemy.*** And he says: “Yeah I know you like what they say sometimes but that’s the whole point – they do that to get your attention so that you trust them initially to get you on side so that they can then attempt to influence you and get you to follow their agenda. They act like a safety net for the mainstream media. They catch the people who have stopped watching the

mainstream media, yet they are still the mainstream media. And you 'Hugo' are one of those *containment* nets too because you *work for the same all-powerful freemasons who control the mainstream media and the pretend alternative media*. But of course you will never let on that it is **freemasonry** which is the silent, deadly force which is working in the background, *controlling all 'sides'*, facilitating the NWO take over. How very cleverly controlled opposition works. And you'll notice that they only ever stray so far [just like you do 'Hugo']; they never really get into any of the nitty gritty." And you only get into the nitty gritty that *you are allowed to, 'Hugo'*.

'Hugo' goes on to say that the interview with Laurence Fox is "pure theatre". That is correct, but what we are getting on the Hugo Talks channel is pure theatre too. He then cleverly *deceives* you with the vaccine *disinfo*, calling it the *elephant in the room*, saying the vaccine is clearly dangerous when there is *no actual evidence* of that. What 'Hugo' says about "one on one side playing the bad guy and the other playing the rebel" is true, what he isn't telling you of course is that **he is playing another side** – he is *playing the part of* the genuine speaker of truth; the genuine freedom fighter [and of course all sides are controlled by the *masonic puppet master*.]

Tom Harwood is *right to accuse Fox of spreading mistruths about the vaccine*. See [Viral video includes lots of false claims and half truths - Full Fact](#) As I say the fact checkers are also NWO gatekeepers because they *do not bring you the all-important truth that will set us free*; they never let on that the people who spread false claims and half-truths are masonic-controlled **NWO shills** – bastards who are **working for the men who are enslaving us**. They're *not allowed to*; they too are *under the control of the freemasons*. You'll notice that they're *not even allowed* to accuse these shills of spreading DISINFORMATION *which is what it is*, they are only allowed to call it *misinformation* which is a *deception*. What you will never hear from any NWO gatekeeper of course is that the **reason for the vaccine disinformation is to create so much confusion** that the net result is **people are eventually persuaded by the newspapers or the people on the TV to have the vaccine**. I'll say it again to remind you – the vaccine disinfo is necessary to persuade the people that the NWO is just a *conspiracy theory* [if *there was no vaccine disinfo the real reason for us all being jib-jabbed up would be blatantly obvious* – *everyone would know that the jab is the tool which will be used to totally control us*.] So by repeating the vaccine disinfo what 'Hugo' has – *deliberately* – succeeded in doing is convincing people that

the MSM **can** be trusted to bring us the correct information and advice on the vaccines.

Sneaky 'Hugo' continues his dirty deception, telling you: "Either Laurence Fox is really stupid and doesn't know about the yellow card adverse reactions, which would make him incompetent. Or secondly he has been told by the channel that he's not allowed to mention it, which if that's the case he shouldn't be doing the interview and then he should tell people that they wouldn't let him do the interview because they said he couldn't mention reactions or deaths. Or thirdly he's deliberately not mentioning it because it's the most important element in the whole interview and no-one's mentioned it." Or fourthly Fox, just like 'Hugo' is following a **script**. 'Hugo', playing the part of the wonderful Truth soldier, passing vaccine disinformation off as factual vaccine information is playing his part in a **very clever psy-op**.

Now did you notice 'Hugo' exposes Peter Hitchens and Desmond Swayne as controlled opposition, but he doesn't expose the gang on the 'Freedom' stage – Icke, Corbyn, Shemirani, Hine et al as controlled opposition. Why? Because *he* is controlled – he *isn't allowed* to expose those skills.

'Hugo' then goes on to say: "You need to realise just how deep the level of control goes when it comes to the media." It **isn't the media that is the problem – everyone who searches the internet for the truth knows that ALL media is controlled**. What people need to realise is how deep the level of control is when it comes to the INTERNET – there are **very few** genuine Truth warriors.

Phoney hero 'Hugo' then tells us: "You're not going to get the answer from anyone associated with this. Think of it like being in a maze and you're lost and then someone appears – 'Come this way; I know the way out', but they just lead you deeper and deeper into that maze. The **only people you should trust is yourself**; forget about these false idols and fakestream media channels pretending to be on your side; **you are the hero – all of you collectively**. Don't go looking for one; especially not on these platforms." True; **course he forgets to mention that you shouldn't view him as a hero either**.

Lawrence Fox is indeed just another fully paid up, masonic-controlled, smug-faced *pretender*. The wonderful John Overkill has exposed him too. Take a look here [Elite Level Thinker Show 🐦🔗 #antilockdown invitation to lawrencefox #johnoverkill #nonviolent #live - YouTube](#)

[27/7/21.] John says: “Here’s a little invitation to Lawrence Fox, who appears very desperate to align himself to the anti-lockdown movement. But in **aligning himself to people like Piers Corbyn and Tatman and Grey Bleeder**, it doesn’t make you look very good and I’m sure as an actor you do care about how you look and are represented, so an invitation to you to come on cos I’m sure you must be aware of this channel because I’ve made videos about nearly every major person who goes to the protests: so here’s an invitation; we’re nearly at 5,000 subscribers so that should be enough to stir your interest; so an invite to come on and discuss how the anti-lockdown movement is going, but also **how you’re aligning yourself with people who are discreditors, police agitators, agents provocateurs.**”

‘Hugo’, who *comes across as oh so trustworthy* and has thus amassed a large following [although he *seems to be hiding* the number of YouTube subscribers he has, his YouTube videos have tens of thousands of views, many have over 100,000 views, even up to 333,000 views] is **just another scumbag Judas goat**. He is just another **traitor of the highest order** – a filthy liar and dirty disinfo agent who is also shafting us in service to his evil masonic paymasters in order to *buy time* for the evil men who rule the world. ‘Hugo’, not surprisingly, hides his identity as he very cleverly enables the all-powerful freemasons with their ‘divide and conquer’ strategy without which they would not be able to establish their New World Order.

As I keep saying what the genuine freedom fighters need to do is *expose all the shills for the dangerous enemy agents that they are* so that people will stop listening to them, because **once the people who are suppressing the truth are dealt with the full truth about everything will be laid bare.**

Like ‘Hugo’ **Carl Vernon** [Carl Vernon - Official Website of Carl Vernon](#) is another very popular ‘truther’, however all the red flags are there that this braveheart [Facebook](#) is also just another *fake* freedom fighter; just another despicable wolf in sheep’s clothing. For example the fact that he has such a massive following [he boasts he has 30+ million views on his website and he has 78.6 thousand YouTube subscribers [Carl Vernon - YouTube](#)], is a *big red flag* alert. The fact that he [just like ‘Hugo’ [Hugo Talks is creating Videos / podcasts | Patreon](#)] holds out a begging bowl enabling you to *pay for your own enslavement* [Carl Vernon is creating videos and podcasts | Patreon](#) is *another* red flag [genuine Truth soldiers do not risk *discrediting* themselves by asking for donations.] The fact that he [just like ‘Hugo’ <https://my-store-11735281.creator-spring.com>] is

making money from his – cough – efforts to awaken people [Shop and Buy Products From Carl Vernon - Carl Vernon](#) is yet *another red flag* [anyone who is merchandising Truth is not the real deal; such people are mugging you off.]

Now notice the photo of the tee-shirt he is promoting here [Facebook](#) He skits: “It must be true. It was fact checked.” Delivered in time for Christmas! Also in long sleeve and hoodie <https://teespring.com/new-fact-checked>” Yeah I’ve seen much more truth from the fact checkers [even though they don’t bring you the whole truth] than from him or any other shill. You’ll notice of course that *he nor anyone else is able to debunk what the fact checkers say*. Listen to what he says here [SCARY ☹️ Take Down of Free Speech ☹️ New “Online Safety Bill” - YouTube](#) I quote: “You can say something that is acceptable and legal but if it’s deemed harmful ... who is it that deems something harmful or not harmful? We’ve had the same problems with fact checkers, haven’t we – what is a fact; what isn’t a fact; they seem to have been making this stuff up as they go along [show the evidence for that, Carl] and there has been huge examples of things that they have debunked as they would call it that has proven to be fact. That is an outright lie Carl; back up what you say. I have not seen any evidence that the fact checkers have lied about anything or been wrong about anything. This is saying what is deemed harmful can be taken down. Again, he has not shown the evidence for that; everything I have seen taken down has in fact been misinformation [more accurately **disinformation**.] [Not that anything is actually censored, remember, because even if removed from YouTube, it can still be viewed on other social media platforms like BitChute. Remember the freemasons want you viewing these disinfo videos; they want you to believe that the disinfo is factual information and that the people who spout disinfo are being censored for bringing you the truth.] Free speech in the disguise of safety – look at the title: ‘Online Safety Bill’.” Carl Vernon, just like all the dastardly shills is only pretending to care about your free speech; the lying, deceiving, slimy git is massively assisting the agenda to remove your free speech. And notice he promotes *evolution* on his tee-shirts – he is telling you he does not believe in God which means he is only pretending to be a freedom fighter. Like ‘Hugo’ and all the other traitorous bastards who are shilling for the New World Order he too is laughing at you and sticking two-fingers up at you. As we know **anyone who is a genuine freedom fighter IS with God**. Course just the fact he is a ‘Best selling author’ tells you he is no threat to the freemasons – he is working for the masonic system.

And ... would you believe it ... just like 'Hugo' it is his coverage of the 24th July '21 Trafalgar Square 'Freedom' Rally [Carl Vernon Vlog - Carl Vernon](#) that *really gives the game away for him* – he too **goes along with the pretence that obvious shills are genuine freedom fighters**. Listen to the egotistical prick here [It's happening - YouTube](#) Pretenders like him make me sick – we are rapidly sinking into the New World Order which will mean **death and/or abject misery on prison earth** for 'we the people' and *enemy agents like him are not at all worried* about what is unfolding. Of course they're not, cos it doesn't affect those who are *secretly enabling* the NWO. [Well, as I say, they're not affected yet – these traitors aren't worried because *they believe the masonic control system will always be there to look after them and provide them with a good life*. They soon will be worried though; when that *illusion starts to crumble!*] He, just like all the other scumbag shills, is *loving life* right now; he's having fun, making money, clearly *thriving*. The twat even says we are living in "exciting times". Warra total tosser he is. I'm surprised other people can't see through him, especially those who watch this video to the end and have to stomach his nauseating swagger.

This is what he says: "The rally was nice, a little bit **preaching to the converted** [*not once does he inform his audience that the people on the stage preaching are shills*]; one thing for me, it's **always good to say hello to a lot of people; always get to meet a lot of people when I go to these things.**" Yeah you're nothing but a *showman* Carl; a performer; a pathetic narcissist. You love being recognised and treated as a hero. But when the mask slips [pardon the pun] and you are exposed for the *traitorous animal you are*, you are going to deeply regret selling out. It didn't need to be this way though – *you could have been a real hero*; you, with your massive following, missed a perfect opportunity to be *braveheart* rather than *bravefart*; you could have stood there in the thick of it and proudly filmed yourself holding up a placard exposing the controlled opposition snakes on the stage ... You would have got yourself an even bigger following and a huge amount of love and respect. And: "There are still so many people wearing a mask. I think people are really confused. A big part of the reason why people wear them is for the 'greater good'. A lot of people don't even want to do it, but 'everyone else is doing it'. And because society is run like that ... What we're seeing is a **sell out for convenience and safety**. **Yes, that is true; but shills like you Carl are the biggest sell outs.** And I'm hoping that one day this age that we are living through will be looked back as **the age of cowards.**" Yes, true again, but the biggest cowards are those who *sold out to the masonic powers* – men like Carl Vernon and 'Hugo'.

He also says: "This is what voting is all about; democracy, that we're clearly in; still." Notice he doesn't tell you we have only ever had the *pretence* of a democracy since all politicians answer to the freemasons who answer to the globalists who are implementing their New World Order. And: "Those who would give up essential liberty to purchase a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety." Society is selling out on safety and convenience; this will be known as the age of takeover of cowards. Society is demonstrating how they are so very easily and happily selling out with a *perception of safety*. Perception is the key word. It was always about perception – you can sell whatever you like based on perception. It doesn't need to be real for it to sell. In fact they guarantee that something that isn't real will be real. And don't forget convenience is key. We're not completely daft – there has to be a trade-off; even the dumbest of pigeons will lift their beak when there is something affecting them. The trade-off is **you're making life as easy as possible. That's why their beaks stay down.** The thing is every now and again an eagle will come along while the beak is down and ... In regards the grander – brit coin and passports etc, the *numbers count.*" Again, that is all very true; but you shilly bastards are *making sure the pigeons' beaks stay down.*

Everyone who is a genuine freedom fighter who is being ridiculed or, worse, *persecuted* for spreading the truth and standing up to the tyranny can hold their heads up and be proud that they put up a bit of a fight; you conscienceless, cowardly, treasonous NWO gatekeepers on the other hand will *one day awaken to shame and everlasting contempt.* Let that sink in Carl Vernon and all the rest of you freemason-controlled fools – you're not going to get away with your unbelievable treachery.

He then goes on to say that he has set up carlscommunity.com for people to be around like-minded people; to make sure that people know they are not alone and that he or *one of his colleagues* will get back to anyone who puts an enquiry in. *One of his colleagues* – that sounds very *business-like* [a bit *money-oriented*.] A genuine freedom fighter would be speaking in terms of a *friend* or *family member* being involved, rather than a colleague.

On twitter on 25th July '21 [Carl Vernon \(@RealCarlVernon\) / Twitter](#) Carl says: "Always great to be around thousands of like-minded people." Sickening; as I say rather than exposing the wolves who lead the 'Freedom' rallies, there he is filming himself with a massive crowd of genuine protesters, pretending to be standing up for freedom, whilst he is *very aware* that the people on the stage yelling into a microphone and

seen on a big screen are a ***bunch of charlatans who tell half-truths and spout disinformation.*** He'd be wise to watch his back because there will come a day when traitors like him, Icke and Co will not be tolerated at a 'Freedom' demonstration.

The problem these imposters have is that they *do not know* the day or the time that the *genuine protesters are going to realise that they have been hoodwinked* into hero-worshipping people who are enslaving them ... and they may decide to take it upon themselves to exact some ***sweet revenge.***

And notice all the shills he retweets or promotes – Luke Rudkowski, Dan Astin-Gregory, Laurence Fox, Gareth Icke, Vernon Coleman, David Kurten, Patrick Henningsen ...

So, Carl Vernon is *yet another* spineless, nefarious, insidious, detestable liar and promoter of disinformation who is *massively assisting* the all-powerful freemasons bring in their Satanic, Masonic New World Order which will kill or enslave you and me and our loved ones.

Folks I'm going to say it again these people are NOT Truth soldiers; they are NOT on your side; they are NOT freedom fighters; they are Judas goats. They are despicable freemason-controlled stooges who are leading you all into the NWO totalitarian hell.

We do not have a 'world-wide freedom movement' any more than we have a 'Truth movement'. We have only the *illusion* of such concepts. Why? Because the people who lead both movements are paid LIARS AND DECEIVERS who *work for the men who are enslaving us.* All these 'freedom' rallies are an *act*, a disgusting show. It doesn't matter how big the protests are, whilst they are led by enemy agents [shills such as David and Gareth Icke, Piers Corbyn, Kate Shemirani, Fiona Hine, Vernon Coleman, Dolores Cahill ...] and enemy agents are mingling in the crowds [paid actors, agents provocateurs and people yelling disinfo or useless slogans into megaphones or carrying placards promoting disinfo] you are wasting your time, money and energy and – worse – you are *playing their game*; you are being *manipulated* into furthering the NWO agenda – you are, in short, being used to *buy time* for the men in power to continue to progress their New World Order. [Remember we are in a race against time – the monsters in power can only achieve their NWO if they can keep the masses oblivious to what is going on long enough, because *whilst the masses are asleep they remain under control.* The real freedom fighters are in a race against the

clock to awaken as many people as possible because the more people there are ***knowing the absolute truth [not half-truths] and joining the resistance*** the quicker we can stop the NWO.]

This is all we do [All We Do: The World Today - BeholdAMessenger! - YouTube](#) But *we can change it overnight* if we all wake up and do our bit – just as Chris does [The Constitution Can't Be Destroyed \(Unless You're A Coward\) - YouTube](#)

As Chris says our ruling masonic overlords are terrified of us waking up to what they are up to. They are very afraid of US. We on the other hand have *nothing to fear*, so, comrades, be bold – **walk with the Lord in Truth and Righteousness and watch the wicked cower and crumble.**

“The believer lives by the hope of their salvation. Their faith carries them through any situation they are faced with. There is no one, not even Satan has the power to defeat them.

The wicked of the world may beat us to the ground. They may bruise our bodies or even destroy it. But we have JESUS, and that’s enough! His power is above all power and no one has more power than He has!

If you try to destroy Him by drowning Him, He will walk calmly on the water! When the storm comes upon Him, He tells it to calm down! Put Him in a furnace of fire and He will refuse to burn! Put Him in a den of wild and hungry beasts and they will lie at His feet and purr! Kill Him and He will raise Himself from the dead!

Awful is the ways of the wicked.
Evil minds, immoral and bigoted!

They are without concern for another.
Absorbed with self, they’re the devils brother!

They think themselves wise without error.
They walk around with their nose in the air!

They’re out of control, they take all they can.
To ruin you is part of their plan!

But don’t be weary of their wicked ways.
Trust in JESUS and give Him praise!

One day they will have their special hour.
They'll fall face down, we'll watch them cower!" [Ponder & Prayer ~ A Walk Through the Psalms: The Wicked will Cower \(ponder-and-prayer.blogspot.com\)](http://ponder-and-prayer.blogspot.com)

Psalm 37:34: "Wait for the Lord and keep His way,
And He will exalt you to inherit the land;
When the wicked are cut off, you will see it."

Psalm 1:6: "For the Lord knows the way of the righteous,
But the way of the wicked will perish."

John 9:31: "We know that God does not hear sinners; but if anyone is
God-fearing and does His will, He hears him."

Isaiah 3:11: "Woe to the wicked! It will go badly with him,
For what he deserves will be done to him."

Psalm 37:9-10: "For evildoers will be cut off,
But those who wait for the Lord, they will inherit the land.
Yet a little while and the wicked man will be no more;
And you will look carefully for his place and he will not be there."

Job 11:20: "But the eyes of the wicked will fail,
And there will be no escape for them;
And their hope is to breathe their last."

Remember Jesus has already defeated the enemy. ***But we still have to stand firm in that victory.*** I quote from [Our Victory in Jesus: The Spiritual Battle is Already Won \(alyssajhoward.com\)](http://alyssajhoward.com)
"Our Victory in Jesus: The Spiritual Battle is Already Won."

The battle is already won. Jesus defeated the enemy and has made a way for us to become brand new. These truths are present throughout the New Testament, but I'll be honest. It's hard sometimes to embrace them fully when the world still seems so utterly broken. When I watch the news, see loved ones struggle, or face my own difficult circumstances... it is hard to fully grasp this newness the Bible speaks of so often. But we must never forget that **our victory in Jesus is secure, and He goes before us in every battle we face.**

These things I have spoken to you, so that in Me you may have peace. **In the world you have tribulation, but take courage; I have overcome the world. – John 16:33**

Jesus has overcome the world...

When Jesus spoke these words to His disciples, He was encouraging them for what they were about to face. Most of them would end up as **martyrs**. They would be persecuted and imprisoned for preaching the Gospel of Christ. But notice how **Jesus comforts them... “I have overcome the world.”** He tells them a past tense truth. Why is this important? Well, at the time Jesus spoke these words, He had yet to face the cross. His death and resurrection were still ahead of Him. In other words, He had not actually defeated sin and death yet.

In yesterday’s post, we focused on **the importance of God’s Word. When God declares something to be true, it is as good as done.** God’s plan to save the world from sin and death through the death and resurrection of Jesus was in motion, and nothing... not even hell itself... could stop it.

Standing firm in victory...

When we face a spiritual battle, our battle is already won. But we still have to stand firm in that victory. In 2 Chronicles, we gain a glimpse into what this actually looks like in practice. The Israelites were about to face a difficult battle, and God comforts them by reminding them of their victory.

“You will not need to fight in this battle. Stand firm, hold your position, and see the salvation of the Lord on your behalf, O Judah and Jerusalem.’ Do not be afraid and do not be dismayed. Tomorrow go out against them, and the Lord will be with you.” – 2 Chronicles 20:17 (ESV, emphasis added)

The Israelites were told to “stand firm” in their victory. **They still had to stand. They still had to put on their armor and march into battle.** But God had already given them their victory. Now, notice how our spiritual battle is described in Ephesians 6:

Put on the **full armor** of God, so that you will be able to **stand firm** against the schemes of the devil. – Ephesians 6:11 (emphasis added)

In the same way that God gave the Israelites their victory, we have been given victory over the enemy in Jesus' name. **But we still have to armor up, show up to battle, and stand firm.**

Changing your perspective...

I don't know about you, but this truth about our victory in Jesus gives me a much different perspective going into spiritual battle. If you were in the army and going to war, **how much more at ease would you be knowing with full certainty that the enemy couldn't touch or harm you in any way? How would you feel knowing that you were going to win with 100% odds in your favor?**

As we watch the news and face personal struggles in our lives, **never forget the truth. The battle is already won. Jesus is King of kings, and the enemy already lost the war. No matter what the battle looks like at the moment, you can know with 100% certainty that victory belongs to the people of God.**

When He had disarmed the rulers and authorities, He made a public display of them, having triumphed over them through Him. – Colossians 2:15

No matter what the enemy tries to throw your way, trust that the battle is already won in Jesus' name."

So how do we show up to battle? Well first we need to know who the *real* enemy is. It isn't the 1% who are at the top of the human pyramid; it isn't the politicians or the police; it isn't even the media because all 'freedom' protesters know that the media are lying mouthpieces for the men who are enslaving us; it is the *people who are pretending to be freedom fighters* – the people who *protect* the politicians, police, media propagandists and ultimately the mega-wealthy rulers. The enemy is the **shills**. You need to know who they are and you need to tell others who they are – you need to **expose them** for the deadly creatures that they are.

Secondly we do not join any fake freedom protests – we only attend them if we go armed with megaphones or placards exposing the shills. If you want to be real men you can physically remove these traitors from the stage and take over their microphone; you can also physically remove the paid actors who are pretending to be protesters. I have no

problem incidentally with anyone educating the police – informing them that they are helping to enslave themselves and their loved ones in the NWO. But don't yell at them or do the silly "choose a side" chanting as that does no good whatsoever – it just gets their backs up. Instead of having a go at the cops though it is *far more important that you challenge the paid pretenders – the actors in the crowd, the agents provocateurs and the maggots on the stage.*

Just look at the sickening Trafalgar Square shillfest [David Icke \(You'll never walk alone\) London 24.07.2021 - YouTube](#) where we see the mocking bastard Icke – the biggest purveyor of disinformation, bar Alex Jones, on the planet – yelling "FREEDOM" into his microphone and everyone cheering and clapping as if he *is* braveheart. Now wouldn't it have been wonderful if, just at that moment, someone [or better still, a group of people] had run onto the stage with large placards carrying the message "David Icke is not one of us; he works for the tyrants" and stood next to him. LOL what a moment that would be. Come on people, **where are all the heroes? Who is going to be the brave person who does something like that?**

If you don't want to confront any shills the best thing you can do if you want to be a real freedom fighter is to simply stop complying with your own enslavement – stop complying with the Corona rules and have a *stand-alone or a small local protest* – against vaccine passports, lockdowns etc [and encourage your friends, family and associates to do likewise wherever they live.]

And as **God's army grows brace yourselves for an avalanche of truth.**

Another very popular 'Truther' who needs exposing is Dr **Sam Bailey**. This is what I said in connection with her in my 'Take the mask off ...' pdf:

"**Dr Scott Jensen** is also a member of the 'World Doctors Alliance' and is therefore just another masonic-controlled, traitorous NWO snake. It is no surprise that he is also a *Republican state senator* [yet another useless self-serving, *lying* politician.] If you take a look at 10:15 mins of this video <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bw5ldVr9QD0&t=188s> dated 22/12/2020 by **Dr Sam Bailey** you'll see that Jensen apparently told a local station that he "received a 7-page document **coaching him to fill out death certificates with a COVID-19 diagnosis** without a lab test to confirm the patient actually had the virus". We cannot of course believe a word that comes out of his lying mouth, however the fact that Dr Bailey

references him makes me wonder *if she too is a shill*. I don't want to jump the gun – she may be blissfully unaware that the 'WDA' is a vile group of half-truthers and disinformation peddlers who are enabling the rapidly approaching NWO totalitarian prison [she may also be unaware that UK Column who she promotes is run by despicable, lying NWO scum] and just because she asks for money which throws up another red flag, doesn't necessarily mean that she too is a NWO whore. Anyway, until I get a chance to take a closer look at her, for now the jury is out on Dr Sam Bailey."

Well, the red flags can no longer be ignored; it is clear that Dr Sam Bailey has also sold out to the all-powerful masons who rule the world – she *is* a NWO whore – a dirty, lying, traitorous NWO half-truther/disinformation agent. She kills her credibility stone dead just by promoting **Andy Kaufman** [Hunting for Viruses with Dr Andy Kaufman Odysee Exclusive](#) [8/6/21.] [He is the liar who spouts such lies as appendicitis being no big deal; that it is simply constipation which can be relieved by an enema. Scroll down to page 58 of my 'Take the mask off ...' pdf for more on him.]

And look at all the *vaccine disinformation* she promotes here [Vaccine Misinformation Mythology \(odysee.com\)](#) [22/6/21.] She promotes the disinfo that the vaccine is "an experimental gene therapy". **That belongs in conspiracy theory la la land**. She also promotes the 'yellow card' vaccine *disinformation*, referencing **Dr Tess Lawrie** [Dr. Tess Lawrie: COVID Vaccines Unsafe For Human Use | Covid Call To Humanity](#) who also promotes the *disinformation* that Ivermectin cures Covid [Ivermectin isn't a highly effective drug for treating COVID-19 - Health Feedback](#)

She also promotes the widely discredited **Dr Peter McCullough** [The latest antivax lie from Peter McCullough, Mike Adams, and RFK Jr.: "COVID-19 vaccines are killing people!!!!" - RESPECTFUL INSOLENCES](#)

[Melbourne doctors under review for promoting discredited Covid treatment | Health | The Guardian](#)

And she promotes **Project Veritas** and *serial liar* **James O'Keefe** [Serial Liar, James O'Keefe, Releases Another Deceitfully Edited Video: ObamaCare Edition | News Corpse](#) O'Keefe has a history of *lies, falsehoods and deception* [UPDATED: The Lies Of James O'Keefe | Media Matters for America](#), he spreads *disinformation and conspiracy theories* [Project Veritas - Wikipedia](#) and he supports the obvious *controlled opposition* stooge **Julian Assange** [EXCLUSIVE: Project](#)

[Veritas Releases Audio of Assange Warning U.S. Government of Damaging Leak of Classified Information ... 'In Case Any Individuals Who Haven't Been Warned That They Should Be Warned' | Project Veritas](#)

Dr Bailey also promotes [NZ Doctors Speaking Out with Science \(nzdsos.com\)](#) who she is proud to be a member of. The wicked Dr Bailey of course lies when she says that “Health Authorities have been harassing and attempting to censor Health practitioners”. *As I say being allowed to publish your **disinformation** on platforms other than YT such as Odysee is NOT censorship. And telling people to **stop spreading disinformation** and trying to censor those who do spread it is NOT harassment.*

On the [NZ Doctors Speaking Out with Science \(nzdsos.com\)](#) website we see Ivermectin, Zinc etc being promoted as cures for Covid. For an “in-depth exploration of risk v benefit” there is a link to “this fully referenced post from **Doctors for Covid Ethics**”. *Ethics my arse; that group includes the **disinfo** doctors **Mike Yeadon, Wolfgang Wodarg, Vernon Coleman** who I have exposed in my pdf ‘Take the mask off ...’* The link takes us to the [UK Column](#) website *[nuff said]* [Banned paper: Doctors' risk-versus-benefit assessment of Covid jabs | UKColumn](#) who say: **“Banned paper: Doctors' risk-versus-benefit assessment of Covid jabs.** *The below paper is republished here after having been banned from ...”*

Also on the nzdsos website are *links aplenty to other disgusting spreaders of disinformation* such as:-
[Children's Health Defense • Help Children's Health Defense and RFK, Jr. end the epidemic of poor health plaguing our children. \(childrenshealthdefense.org\)](#)
[WORLD DOCTORS ALLIANCE - World Doctors Alliance](#)
[Doctors for COVID Ethics \(doctors4covidethics.org\)](#)
[America's Frontline Doctors \(americasfrontlinedoctors.org\)](#)

Nzdsos also promote Dr Peter McCullough and Dr **Malcolm Kendrick**. I quote from [Malcolm Kendrick - RationalWiki](#)
“Malcolm Kendrick is a GP, [conspiracy theorist](#) author, [cholesterol denialist](#) and [low-carb diet](#) advocate. He is best known for his controversial claim that high blood cholesterol does not increase the risk of heart disease.

Kendrick dislikes the medical community and argues against the use of statins.^{[3][4][5]} Kendrick is [associated with the pseudoscientific \[Institute for Natural Healing\]\(#\)](#) and writes articles for

the [RT](#) network. He is a leading figure in the cholesterol denialist movement.

Kendrick is a GP based in Macclesfield, Cheshire.^[6] He is a member of [THINCS](#) (The International Network of Cholesterol Skeptics), a [fringe think tank](#) that disputes the role of cholesterol in cardiovascular disease.^[7] He is the author of *The Great Cholesterol Con*.

Kendrick has a few [peer-reviewed](#) papers published.^[8] In 2016, Kendrick and other colleagues published a [systematic review](#) to examine how low-density lipoprotein cholesterol is associated with mortality in older adults. They concluded that "High LDL-C is inversely associated with mortality in most people over 60 years" and since "elderly people with high LDL-C live as long or longer than those with low LDL-C, our analysis provides reason to question the validity of the cholesterol hypothesis."^[9] The review was criticized for [cherry picking data](#) and [confirmation bias](#). Nine of the authors are members of THINCS. The [National Health Service](#) website observes that "the review searched only a single literature database, excluded studies only available in non-English language, and excluded studies where the title and abstract did not appear to contain information on the link between LDL and mortality in older adults."^[10] [Medical experts rejected the review's suggestions](#). Professor Jeremy Pearson Associate Medical Director of the British Heart Foundation commented that "there is nothing in the current paper to support the authors' suggestions that the studies they reviewed cast doubt on the idea that LDL cholesterol is a major cause of heart disease or that guidelines on LDL reduction in the elderly need re-evaluating."^{[11][12]}

Kendrick sits on the Medical Advisory Board for the [Institute for Natural Healing](#) (INH), a [pseudoscientific cancer woo](#) organization.^[13] The website [advertises unproven cancer cures and promotes dubious vitamin and mineral supplements](#).^{[14][15]} According to the INH "Natural treatments—even cures—for cancer are all around us. They're readily available to those who know about them. But they're actively hidden by [Big Pharma](#), the [FDA](#), and mainstream medicine."^[16]

Kendrick endorses a low-carb, high-fat diet ([LCHF](#)). He has defended the [Atkins](#) diet.^[17]

According to Kendrick:^[19]

- A high-fat diet has no impact on blood cholesterol levels.
- High-cholesterol levels do not cause or increase the risk of heart disease.

- Statins do not protect against heart disease by lowering cholesterol levels.
- The protection provided by statins is so small it is not worth bothering with.
- Statins have many negative side effects, including **death** and creation of deformed babies.
- **All medical experts should be ignored** as they are paid large sums of money from statin manufacturers.
- **The only expert that should be listened to is Malcolm Kendrick.**

In *The Great Cholesterol Con* (2008), he argues the above claims, but **fails to back this up with reliable scientific evidence**. It has an irresponsible chapter titled "Eat whatever you like (Diet has nothing to do with heart disease)". Kendrick is not a dietician and lacks education in nutrition. The book makes the following arrogant statement in regard to the above claims:

You may not think it now. But by the time you have read this book, you will be convinced that I am right, and everyone else is wrong.^[20]

So the entire medical community is wrong and Kendrick is right. Do You Believe That?

Kendrick continues his crusade against medical scientists in his book *A Statin Nation: Damaging Millions in a Brave New Post-Health World* (2018). Contrary to what Kendrick has written, clinical and genetic studies have revealed that high blood cholesterol levels increase the risk of heart disease.^{[21][22]} Harriet Hall has written that Kendrick and others from THINCS "cherry-pick the scientific literature to find studies that support their theses, ignore the flaws in those studies, and ignore the vast body of literature that contradicts them."^[7]

Conspiracy theories^[edit]

Kendrick's personal blog and books are filled with **Big Pharma** and **government conspiracy theories**. Please have a good read of my Cory Daniel pdf [CORY-DANIEL-PHOENIX-ENIGMA.pdf](https://sharonkilby.co.uk/CORY-DANIEL-PHOENIX-ENIGMA.pdf) (sharonkilby.co.uk) to understand how conspiracy theory is being used as a very effective WEAPON against us. He also thinks a group of **vegan** activists deleted his **Wikipedia** article and are targeting other high-fat advocates.^{[23][24]}

He claims anyone that promotes a high fat low carbohydrate diet is somehow "silenced" around the world.^{[23][25]}

Kendrick has found a home as a contributor to the English language website of the **Russian RT television network**, which is not a great surprise.^{[26][27]}

Not surprisingly Malcolm Kendrick promotes **Gary Taubes** [Diet & Health | Dr. Malcolm Kendrick \(drmalcolmkendrick.org\)](#) Scroll down to page 50 of my pdf 'Take the mask off ...' for more on Taubes.

He is also proud to be associated with **Ivor Cummins** [A YouTube interview you may want to listen to | Dr. Malcolm Kendrick \(drmalcolmkendrick.org\)](#)

And he is a supporter of **Dr Mercola** [COVID19 – the end of scientific discussion? | Dr. Malcolm Kendrick \(drmalcolmkendrick.org\)](#) I quote from [Joseph Mercola - Wikipedia](#)

“**Joseph Michael Mercola** (/mərˈkoʊlə/^[1] born July 8, 1954) is an American [alternative medicine](#) proponent, [osteopathic physician](#), and Internet business person. He markets [dietary supplements](#) and [medical devices](#),^[2] some of which are [controversial](#). On his website, Mercola and colleagues [advocate a number of unproven alternative health notions including homeopathy and opposition to vaccination](#). These positions have faced persistent criticism.^[3] Mercola is a member of several alternative medicine organizations as well as the political advocacy group [Association of American Physicians and Surgeons](#), which promotes **scientifically discredited** views about medicine and disease.^[4]

Mercola's [medical claims have been criticized by the medical, scientific, regulatory, and business communities](#). A 2006 *BusinessWeek* editorial stated his marketing practices relied on "slick promotion, clever use of information, and scare tactics."^[6] In 2005, 2006, and 2011, the U.S. [Food and Drug Administration](#) warned Mercola and his company that they were making **illegal** claims for their products' ability to detect, prevent, and treat disease.^[8] The medical watchdog site [Quackwatch](#) has criticized Mercola for making "**unsubstantiated** claims [that] clash with those of leading medical and public health organizations and many unsubstantiated recommendations for dietary supplements."^[9] Of Mercola's marketing techniques, surgical oncologist [David Gorski](#) says it "mixes the boring, sensible health advice with [pseudoscientific](#) advice in such a way that it's hard for someone without a medical background to figure out which is which."^[3]

During the [COVID-19 pandemic](#), Mercola spread [misinformation about the virus](#) and [pseudoscientific anti-vaccine misinformation](#) on [social media](#) platforms;^{[10][11][12]} researchers have identified him as the "chief spreader of coronavirus misinformation online".^{[10][13][14][15]} He has been

warned numerous times by the US [Food and Drug Administration](#) (FDA) for selling **unapproved health products, including supposed Covid-19 treatments.**^[14]

Website and publications

Mercola operates Mercola.com, which he has described as the most popular alternative-health website on the internet.^[6] Aside from the main site, it also hosts blog subsites, like *Healthy Pets* and *Peak Fitness*. Traffic counting from [Quantcast](#) shows the site receives about 1.9 million novel visitors per month, each returning almost ten times each month; the number of views are roughly equal to those received by the [National Institutes of Health](#).^[2] **The site and his company, Mercola LLC, brought in roughly \$7 million in 2010 through the sale of alternative medicine treatments and dietary supplements.**^[2] **The site promotes disproven health ideas, including the notion that homeopathy can treat autism,** and that vaccinations have hidden detriments to human health.^[2] An article in *BusinessWeek* criticized his website as using aggressive direct-marketing tactics, writing:^[6]

Phyllis Entis, a microbiologist and food safety expert, highlighted Mercola.com as an example of websites **"likely to mislead consumers by offering one-sided, incomplete, inaccurate, or misleading information."**^[25]

Vaccinations

Mercola has asserted that [thimerosal](#), a vaccine preservative, is [harmful](#) due to its [mercury](#) content.^[29] **Thimerosal has been removed from most vaccines given to young children in the U.S., with no effect on rates of autism diagnosis.**^{[30][31]} Extensive evidence has accumulated since 1999 showing that this preservative is [safe](#),^[32] with the [World Health Organization](#) stating in 2006 that "there is no evidence of toxicity in infants, children or adults exposed to thimerosal in vaccines."^{[32][33]}

In March 2021, an analysis of Twitter and Facebook anti-vaccine content found Mercola's to be one of 12 individual and organization accounts producing up to 65% of all anti-vaccine content on the platforms.^[10] As of June 2021, his various social media channels accounted for a total audience exceeding 4.1 million followers.^[34]

COVID-19

See also: [Misinformation related to the COVID-19 pandemic](#)

In 2020, Mercola was one of the partners in a website called "Stop Covid Cold" offering advice to the public on preventing and treating Covid-19 with alternative remedies. The website includes links to Mercola's online store and puts a strong emphasis on vitamin D supplements, despite a lack of scientific evidence pointing to the effectiveness of such a treatment.^{[35][36]} The website was taken down in April 2021 after the Food and Drug Administration sent a warning letter. In May 2021, Mercola announced he would remove mentions of COVID-19 from his websites, blaming Bill Gates and "big pharma".^{[34][37]}

Mercola claimed that inhaling 0.5–3% hydrogen peroxide solution using a nebulizer could prevent or cure COVID-19.^{[38][39]} A tweet from Mercola advertising this method was removed from Twitter on April 15, 2020, for violating the platform rules,^[39] but he continued to make these claims on other platforms, including during a speech at a major conference of anti-vaccination activists in October.^[35]

He was warned by the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) in February 2021 for selling fake COVID-19 cures.^{[40][41]} In March, the Center for Countering Digital Hate named Mercola as one of the 12 most prominent sources of COVID misinformation in a report later cited by US Surgeon General Vivek Murthy.^[42]

Other views

Other controversial views Mercola supports include:

Claiming cancer risks arise from mobile phone radiation,^[55] which is pseudoscientific.^[56]

Claims that many commercial brands of sunscreen increase, rather than decrease, the likelihood of contracting skin cancer with high UV exposure, and instead advocating the use of natural sunscreens, some of which he markets on his website.^[2] This view is not held by mainstream medical science; in 2011, the National Toxicology Program stated that "Protection against photodamage by use of broad-spectrum sunscreens is well-documented as an effective means of reducing total lifetime UV dose and, thereby, preventing or ameliorating the effects of UV radiation on both the appearance and biomechanical properties of the skin."^[57]

FDA warning letters

For numerous [dietary supplement](#) and [device](#) products over some 16 years during the 21st century, Mercola was [warned](#) by the [United States Food and Drug Administration \(FDA\)](#) for **falsely advertising** products approved to "mitigate, prevent, treat, diagnose, or cure" various diseases, including as examples: 1) in 2005, Living Fuel RX(TM) and Coconut Oil Products,^[58] in 2006, Optimal Wellness Center [chlorella](#) and coconut oil,^[59] and in 2011, Meditherm Med2000 Infrared camera, which had no approved evidence for use as a diagnostic or therapeutic device.^[60]

During the 2020–2021 [COVID-19 pandemic](#), Mercola, his company, and [social media](#) site were [warned](#) again by the FDA for **falsely advertising** the efficacy of high doses of [vitamin C](#), [vitamin D3](#), [quercetin](#), and [pterostilbene](#) products to "mitigate, prevent, treat, diagnose, or cure" [COVID-19 disease](#).^[61]

FTC action

In 2016, after marketing and selling [tanning beds](#) with the claims that they reduced cancer (backed by **discredited studies**), the [Federal Trade Commission](#) filed a false advertising complaint against Mercola and his companies that **resulted in Mercola paying \$2.6 million** in refunds to customers who had bought their tanning beds, and agreed to a ban preventing them from ever again selling tanning beds.^{[14]:1[62][63]}

Nzdsos also link to this page [Register of Covid Vax Adverse Effects – Our land Our water Our bodies \(kti.org.nz\)](#) which is a supposed 'Register of Covid Vax Adverse Effects'. I quote:

"This [register is for cases of Covid vaccine adverse effects](#) of interest to the people of New Zealand. We do not display the users name or email address here for privacy reasons but [we do have this information stored within our system](#). So we just have to take their word that this is a genuine register of people's experiences. And even if it is there is *nothing to back up* what anyone says. If you click on the links to these supposed testimonies you find 'statements' which could have been *written by absolutely anyone; they could all have been made up; they probably were*. [You can submit here](#) and select which category to list in on the form."

Folks, time is running out, things are moving quickly now – the police bill has passed, the Covid-19 vaccination for care home workers is now mandatory in England, the Vaccine Passport, the Health [social credit] App, the Digital ID and the Digital Currency has been announced; all of

which has been ***enabled by the NWO enemy agents and made easy by the sheeple.***

The time to man up and regain your humanity is long overdue. STOP COMPLYING with your own enslavement; stop being cowardly sheep and RESIST NOW, not only for your own sake, but for your children's sake and their children's sake – refuse to wear the muzzle, refuse the Vax passport [do not be coerced into having the jib jab], refuse track & trace, refuse testing, refuse to be locked down, hug your loved ones and expose all NWO gatekeepers.

And for heaven's sake stop forcing others to comply with the corona bullshit. I am seeing people [who are normally decent and kind] ***turning into monsters over this.*** Only the other day I was in the waiting room at the dentist [I was the only one mask-less] and I couldn't believe what I saw as I was looking through the window. A young pregnant woman [a carer] drove up with an elderly man in the passenger seat. Both of them were *masked up in the car*. She helped the old man out of the car; he was frail and could barely walk. She helped him into the building and they proceeded to climb the stairs. I shouted to her to inform her of the lift nearby but she said the stairs were fine [she did take the lift on the way out though!] The poor bloke struggled to climb the stairs – he was moaning, struggling to catch his breath and was clearly in a lot of pain and discomfort. At the top of the stairs, struggling to get his words out, he asked his carer if he could remove his mask; she told him 'no'. I felt shocked and disgusted and so I asked her to let him take his mask off, telling her he was *exempt due to his age and frail condition*. She said: "We're not allowed." I told her she would not get into any trouble. She ignored me. She was guilty of elder abuse, but she didn't see it that way – she was just following the rules. How would she feel if she was an elderly lady living in an old people's home and she was gasping for air because carers were forcing her to wear a muzzle? I fear for that unborn child of hers – she is the type that will have no qualms about her child being forced to wear a face nappy in school for several hours of the day and to be regularly tested for covid and regularly vaxxed. Come on people, ***stop this nonsense now. Grow a backbone and RESIST.***

Jeesh I really do despise these masked up morons. These stupid, cowardly sheeple are taking us all into the NWO slavery hell. If they all just stopped complying this shit would be over; there would be no more masks, no more lockdowns ...

Before I bring this to a close, for those who are interested, a quick word about a pdf that I started back in 2017 on another dirty shill **Barbara Hartwell** [Barbara Hartwell Vs. CIA \(barbarahartwellvscia.blogspot.com\)](http://barbarahartwellvscia.blogspot.com) who I used to believe was genuine, just so you know I am still working on that [and another pdf – I usually have more than one pdf on the go at the same time] but I have God in my ear telling me to *throw this truth bomb out first*. God knows when I will get to finish the other pdfs as I'm struggling to find the time for everything – I'm trying to juggle freedom fighting with earning a crust, housework and related jobs and family and tbh I would like to spend more time with my family especially my adorable 6 grandchildren who won't be little forever!

Weirdly it was when I was working on my Barbara ~~Fartwell~~ Hartwell pdf [January 2020], for some unknown reason [since I never watch videos on atheism] 'The Atheist Experience' started popping up in my YouTube video recommendations, so out of curiosity I clicked on one and listened to Matt Dillahunty. Immediately I knew I had to cross swords with him and the AE team. I knew I would have to do a pdf to counteract, I just wasn't sure then how to go about it. So I continued with ~~Fartwell~~ which, for some reason, quickly led me onto *Fiona Barnett* whereupon I realised I needed to expose her and the slimy lot connected with her first. It was while working on the Fiona Barnett pdf that God told me how to tackle the atheists – thoughts [His voice] kept flying into my head wherever I just happened to be, which I would quickly jot down. Folks, please believe me, if we truly trust in God he *speaks* to us and will guide us – he tells us what to say, what to do, when to do it, how to do it and he gives us the tools to do it. Have a read of this [The True Meaning of Wisdom - What It Is and How to Get It \(biblestudytools.com\)](http://biblestudytools.com)

JESUS is going to have the final word, however here are some more words from the most dangerous radio talk show host, true servant of God **Bill Cooper**, murdered for speaking the truth that will set us free. This was his creed:

"I believe first in God, the same God in which my ancestors believed. I believe in Jesus Christ and that he is my saviour. Second, I believe in the Constitution of the Republic of the United States of America, without interpretation, as it was written and meant to work. I have given my sacred oath "to protect and defend the Constitution of the United States of America against all enemies foreign and domestic." I intend to fulfil that oath. Third, I believe in the family unit and, in particular, my family unit. I have sworn that I will give my life, if it is required, in defense of God, the Constitution, or my family. Fourth, **I believe that any man**

without principles that he is ready and willing to die for at any given moment is already dead and is of no use or consequence whatsoever.” [PaleHorse123.pdf \(fmh-child.org\)](#) [Behold A Pale Horse \(Read By InfoMentary DotCom\) - YouTube](#)

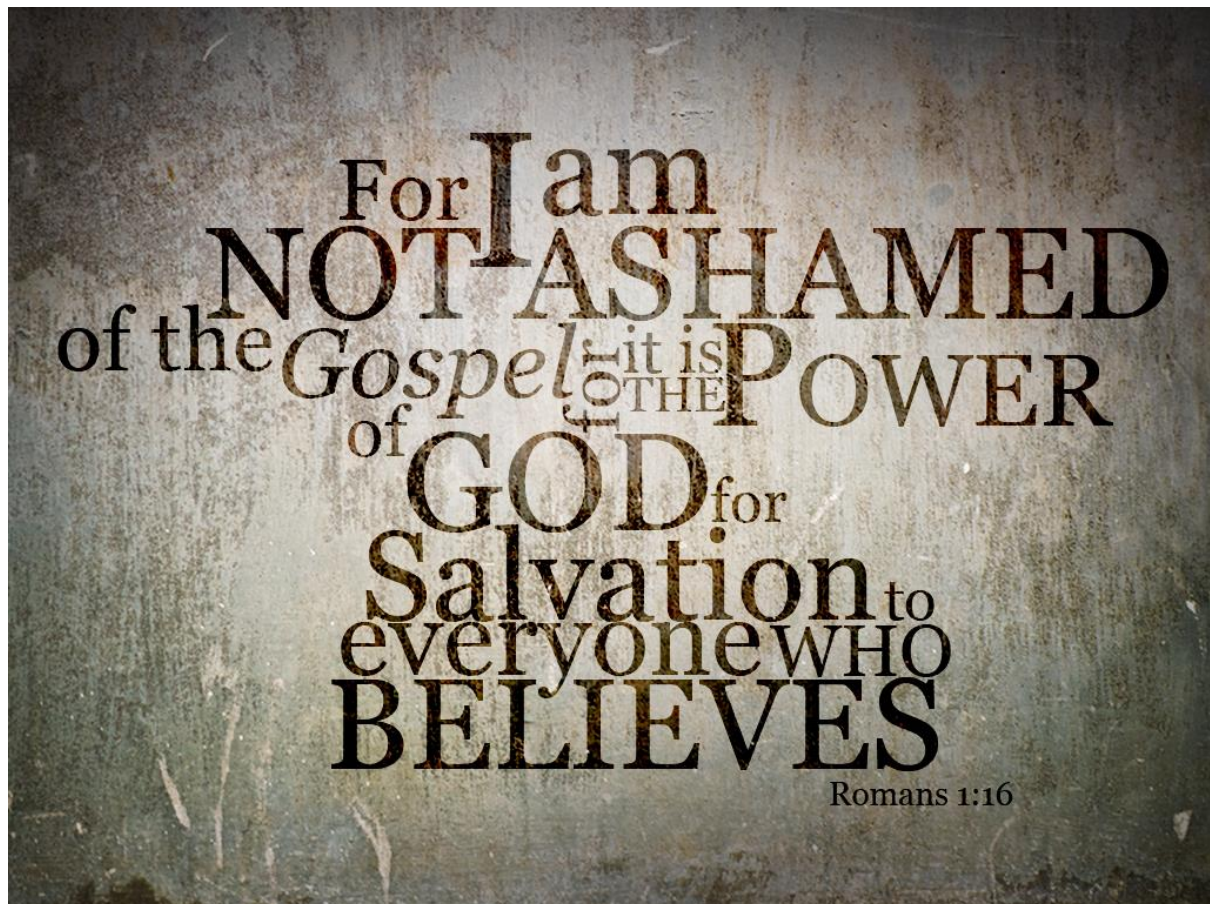
See also the transcripts of his Mystery Babylon Series [transcripts-of-william-cooper-s-mystery-babylon-series.pdf \(frombehindenemylines.org.uk\)](#) I quote:

“You all know by now that **I am a Christian**, but I'm not a Christian in the sense that I follow the dogma of any church, or the preaching of any preacher, or necessarily, word for word, the Bible. **I stick strictly and only to those words that are directly attributed to Jesus Christ, and I attempt to follow those words in my daily life. And it doesn't matter to me whether anyone proves that he never lived, or that he lived or not. I have found that those are the most profound teachings amongst all of the books and teachings that I have ever heard or read in my entire life. And until someone can prove to me that there is something better, that is what I will always adhere to.**

I do not advise you what you should believe or not believe. But I do advise you that we all need to learn as much as we can about everything that we can, because one thing I have learned in my life is that **most of what he have ever been taught has been a lie.** And that whoever these people are – and I know who they are, and I will impart that knowledge to you – who are the priests, the Adepts and the Initiates of the Mystery Schools, **they are in control and they are shaping the future, and that future will affect all of us.** So we had better learn as much about them as much as we can. **You cannot identify an enemy unless you know the enemy, and you cannot fight a battle if you know nothing about the battle tactics of your opponent. And when you understand that Lucifer is the son of the morning star, or the morning star itself then the creations of the members of the Mystery School begin to make much more sense.”**

Listen also to what Bill has to say here [Bill Cooper tells the TRUTH about Christ & the Church - YouTube](#)

Bill sure had the *wisdom of God* in him and we can only pray to be like him – to give ourselves up completely to God and let Him do the rest. [The True Meaning of Wisdom - What It Is and How to Get It \(biblestudytools.com\)](#)



And finally, some warning WORDS FROM JESUS:

“You shall see the day when this world will be brought to its knees. Your trials and sufferings have just begun and will only intensify. I have come to warn you because of how precious your soul is to Me. If you continue to deny the truth, you have denied your place at My banquet table. Speak for the ways of the world and lose your soul. Speak for your Heavenly Father and find your reward in the kingdom.

My people, your lives will be simplified and your eyes will soon be opened. So many have taken comfort in this world that they will be the foolish ones that are caught off guard. Now is the hour to **stand for the truth.** Now is the hour to imitate your Creator and **not fear being mocked and persecuted. You are here on a mission** and this mission is not one of the world’s, rather a mission given to you by My Father in heaven.

The days are growing shorter for this country that has been blessed with many fruits **will see a great awakening.** Take heed for if you choose leaders who do not defend life you will see grave consequences. Do not

be fooled by their promises for there is nothing that is of this world that merits losing your soul to the fires of hell. Now go forth for I am Jesus and be at peace for My mercy and justice will prevail.

Stay awake, My child, and keep your focus on Me for I am Jesus the light of the world. I will protect you and My faithful with My heavenly graces. It is by the fire of My love that I yearn for all My children to turn away from the world and come live in My light.

My child, go forth and do as I have asked for I am Jesus who was and is and is to come for many of My chosen instruments are relaying My words of warning all around this world to prepare mankind for the awakening that is about to be bestowed upon all of humanity. Now be at peace, My child, for it is My mercy and justice that will prevail.

Trust in Me for I am Jesus who was and is and is to come for the hour of darkness is about to prevail upon this earth. You must diminish the darkness in order to seek the light. Now go forth and cleanse your soul and walk the road to Calvary. Be at peace for I am Jesus and My mercy and justice will prevail for this is the hour of mercy.

My people, the time has come, the hour has prevailed upon My people. It is not a time of cleansing for some, it is a time of cleansing for all. Not one corner of this earth will be spared of the awakening that is rising up to you, My people. As mountains awaken and seas rise know that your Master is near. As disease plagues areas where a great number culminate, know that your Master is near.

Turn to My love and mercy. Turn toward the light of My love. In the mist of chaos a great loss of life will come forth. In the blink of an eye you will be simplified and yet the love your Master has for you is never simplified, it is unending, unconditional, for I am Jesus. Do not seek the means of the world to prepare for these coming times, seek the Sacraments, come to Me, cleanse your soul and remain in a state of grace.

My people, My words are not words of illusion, they are words of love. Be open to My love, be open to My mercy for I am Jesus. **Speak the truth and the truth shall set you free.** Be humble and loving children and be attentive to the signs around you.

My words are given out of complete love not anger for My love is complete, My love is full for nothing in this world can surpass the love of your Master for I am Jesus. This is truly your hour of mercy. This is truly

a time when you must reach out by your witnessing and example to those who have turned away from Me.

Your prayers are your shelter from the storms around you. They will give you much protection. I pour My graces out upon all who seek Me. Pray for your lost brothers and sisters for you have a great responsibility to pray and offer up Chaplets of My Most Divine Mercy for those who have wandered into the darkness.

Pray, pray dear children that this does not come forth in the midst of winter. Your diseases will multiply for, as I have told you, the earth is responding to the depth of mans sins. Storm after storm will continue to come forth. Be at peace for **you shall not fear** if you have taken heed to the state of your soul.

The great fountain of My mercy is pouring forth, more at this time than ever before, for **time is truly at hand**. Now go forth for I am Jesus and be at peace for My mercy and justice will prevail.

My people, **My words of warning are soon to expire**. The day is approaching, the closing of the hour is at hand. I have called all to this time of prayer because it is only through prayer that you will be given the grace to endure the changes that are on the horizon.

My words have been spoken for as this time of warning comes you will see My mercy in its fullness and the events that will follow will change this world as you have come to know it.

My warning is the final act of mercy that will be given to mankind. It will be a moment of opportunity for mankind. It will be a moment of opportunity for mankind to see what is not pleasing to Me. It will be a time of judgment to **awaken your soul to prepare for your final judgment**. The temptation that will follow will be unprecedented for this will be a time when you **will need to place your full trust in Me** for I am Jesus. Those who do not take heed to My mercy will only pass through the door of My justice.

Not one will be spared for all people, every man woman and child, every leader from every nation, all My priests, all bishops, all your sisters and brothers. And as the storms, disease and wars follow **there will only remain a small remnant**.

The world will know how it has rejected its Master yet many will still continue to turn away from Me and be forever lost in the darkness. There will be a war over money, food and medicine. It will be a simplification not foreseen by mankind. Brother will hand over brother for your true obedience to My Commandments will be tested.

My people, take heed and pray for this time of My grace and mercy is soon to expire. Take heed to each day, each hour, that you are given for **the hour is growing shorter** and all will see the fullness of My love. Now go forth in My mercy and love for I am Jesus and My justice is soon to prevail.

My child your country will be inundated with great suffering, disease, storms and a financial collapse of historic proportions. I have told you to place things in which I desire of you away for I will multiply all so that you have a table of plenty.

This is a nation that has so greatly offended Me for being the leader of killing My little ones, yet mankind believes there is no repercussions for so willingly turning away for its Creator for I am Jesus.

My child, Be prepared! Be prepared! Be prepared! Take heed to My words for as the time begins to close in the attacks that will be unleashed by Satan will be at **unprecedented proportions**. Diseases will come forth and culminate My people and **your homes will be a safe haven until My Angels guide you to your place of refuge.**

The days of blackened cities is coming forth. You My child have been **given a great mission**. Now go forth for the boxcars will come forth. Storm after storm! War will break out and many will stand before Me. **This world will be brought to its knees in the blink of an eye.** Now go forth for I am Jesus and be at peace for all will be done according to My will.

It is time to truly gather and truly pray for there is **a greater turbulence that is about to come forth**. Make sure that you have all the preparations in your home for I say **these changes will come forth at an hour that will catch many off guard.**

As you begin to see changes in your currency, you will find greater wars rise within areas around you. Neighbor will be against neighbor and plagues will come forth. Again I say to you, **it is a time of purification**. I allow this purification out of great love for My people. So **few know of**

Me, and those who do have become lukewarm to the truth. Does a father not love his son if he disciplines him for disobedience? For it is his desire to show him in discipline love and guidance and many of My children are being disobedient.

The morals of mankind no longer exist. Woe to the man that seeks to be his own god. It is time for purification. My child, be at peace for I am pleased you have responded to My voice in obedience to the will of your Heavenly Father. Now go forth for I am Jesus and My mercy and justice will prevail.

My child, I come to you now with the fullness of the Trinity. I come to you for I am Jesus the Savior of the world, Divine Mercy itself! **This is a time of great change** for a new tide has come forth for all that I have spoken to you in My words for the world will now be fulfilled.

Great darkness will soon come and cover this earth and seasons will be altered. **All that consumes you now will be of no merit.** You will witness catastrophic events. Many will be wandering in search of food and shelter. Many will be in search of light in this dark world. War will rise up and it will collapse your financial abilities in your country for even the rich will be amongst the poor for changes in your currency are soon to come forth.

The chalice is overflowing for **this world must be purified of its filth** for the greater survival of humanity. My child, **go forth in greater prayer for the floodgates of justice have now opened** for I am Jesus and My mercy and justice will prevail.

The hour has come for you to be witnesses of the truth. I tell you again that the winds of change are here. Disease will come forth and **many will not take heed to it until it is too late.** Many will ignore the warnings and dismiss it as a time of passing. Many contrive now to ignore My words but I say to you that this time is passing away.

Who is the Master? Do you seek to control or allow My hand to guide you? Anything that is not of Me will not be. Just as I do not interfere with the will of man, man cannot interfere with the Divine Plan. Seek the Kingdom for it is the Kingdom that has been given to you. The world is not your awaited treasure, it is your place of bringing yourself to understand the mission I have called you to do and to fulfil it.

Now go forth My children for I am with you just call upon My name for I am Jesus and My mercy and justice will prevail.” [Words from Jesus: Prophecies of Plagues and Diseases \(jesusmariasite.org\)](http://jesusmariasite.org)